

**edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg**

**edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - skwd,wGJ**

**emrfur®|mef;ydkif;**

**zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf**

**edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg**

**edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - skwd,wGJ**

**emrfur®|mef;ydkif;**

**zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf**

ęºo eęyEoºęºsçºssE - skAºsAG<

**Volume 2**



**edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg**

**edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - skwd,wGJ**

**emrfur®|mef;ydkif;**

**zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf**

**oAÁsgeH "r®sgeH Zdemwd? oAÁ&oH "r®&aom Zdemwd/ oAÁ&wd H "r®&wd Zdemwd? wPSu©a,m oAÁsku©H Zdemwd/**

sgetm;vkH;udk "r®sgeu atmifEdkif\/ t&omtm;vkH;udk w&m;t&omu atmifEdkif\/

arGUavsmfzG,ftm;vkH;udk w&m;ç arGUavsmfjcif;u atmifEdkif\/ sku©tm;vkH;udk wPSmukefjcif;u atmifEdkif\/

**pd&H wd|wk os¨ar®m? "ar® a[mEÅ K o\*g&0g/**

bk&m;&Sif\ tqHk;tr omoemawmfonf t"GefY&SnfpGm wnfygapownf;/

os¨r®oHk;jzmç ½kdaoav;pm;jcif; &SdMuygapukefownf;/

**"r®sge**

**zm;atmufawm&ü "r®sgetjzpf tokH;jyK&ef twGufom jzpfonf/ þusrf;pmudk rnfo„rqkd u„;,„cGifh ykHESdyfcGifh &Sdonf/**

First Edition

Copyright ©1998 Pa Auk Sayadaw

This book belongs to the Public Domain and may be reproduced without any further permission from the author.

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁKs¨ó/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; -- rmwdum

**edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - skwd,wGJ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;**

rmwdum

pmrsufESm

##### edsgeuxm A

omoemuG,fjcif;ig;rsKd; B

pmrsufESm

"mwfaygif;pk½kyf&Sifawmfjrwf G

y&d,wådomoemawmf\ ta&;BuD;yHk H

#### t½„yy&d\*¾[ tcef;

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcH emrfw&m; | 1 | sGg& ESifh tm½kH | 33 |
| Bud,mpdwfrsm; - owdjyK&ef | 3 | sGg&ESpfyg;ç xifykH - aZmjzpfykH | 34 |
| tm,wesGg& - ur®sGg& | 3 | 6 \_ 6 vD - w&m; | 35 |
| emrfur®|mef; odrf;qnf;enf; okH;enf; | 4 | tm½kH (6) yg; | 35 |
| tm;vkH;udk odrf;qnf;yg | 7 | "r®m½kH (6) rsKd; | 35 |
| ½dkaopGm vdkufem&rnfh pnf;urf;wpf&yf | 8 | 0dnmP"mwf (6) yg; | 36 |
| pOf;pm;&ef tcsufwpf&yf | 11 | 0Dxd (6) yg; | 37 |
| tEkysokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 12 | yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; qifjcif | 38 |
| (16) rsKd;aom w&m; | 16 | BudKwifodrSwfxm;&ef | 39 |
| ae0onmemonm,wepsmef | 17 | 0do,yÜ0wåd (6) yg; | 39 |
| tEkys"r®0dyóem ESifh uvmy0dyóem | 18 | twdr[EÅm½kH | 40 |
| a&S;xkH;udk ry,fygESifh | 20 | aZm [lonf | 42 |
| teD;uyfqkH;aom twdwf | 21 | wsg½kH [lonf | 43 |
| twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef | 22 | ESpfBudrf - wpfBudrf | 43 |
| qdkvdk&if; tcsKyf | 30 | a,medaomreodum& | 44 |
| tm,wesGg& | 30 | ta,medaomreodum& | 45 |
| 0w¬K ESifh sGg& | 30 | tm0ZÆef; | 45 |
| 6/ raemsGg& ESifh [s,0w¬K | 31 | reodum& okH;rsKd; | 46 |
| wpfenf; zvlypm& pum;[k rSwfyg | 32 | orÜwådpufwdkY\ pGrf;tif | 46 |
| tm0ZÆef; [lonf | 32 | pdwfjzpfay:vmykH | 48 |
| sGg& [lonf | 32 | r[EÅm½kH 0Dxd | 48 |
| a&m,Suf ½IyfaxG;rI uif;&ef | 33 | y&dwåm½kH 0Dxd | 49 |

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| skwd, armC0g& | 49 | t|uxm tzGifh | 73 |
| rlv#Dum tEk#Dum tqdk | 50 | 1/ o&m\*pdwf = &m\*ESifh wuGaom pdwf | 74 |
| b0\*Fkyapäs | 50 | 2/ 0Dw&m\*pdwf = &m\*uif;aompdwf | 74 |
| sda| sd|rwHå | 51 | avmuDukodkvfpdwf | 74 |
| twdy&dwåm½kH 0Dxd | 52 | tAsmuw | 75 |
| 0dblwm½kH - t0dblwm½kH | 52 | 3/ oasgopdwf = asgoESifh wuGaompdwf | 75 |
| 0dyóem½I&rnfh emrfw&m; | 53 | 4/ 0Dwasgopdwf = asgouif;aompdwf | 75 |

0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxmtzGifh -

t½lyedAÁwådyóemum& 53

y#doaE¨udpö - b0ifudpö 54,55

[aZmESifh tm½kH 56](#_TOC_250011)

rlvy&dnm 57

[wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH 59](#_TOC_250010)

[tvGefcJ,Of;aom vkyfief;&yf 61](#_TOC_250009)

[pdwfydkif;qdkif&m odrSwfp&m 65](#_TOC_250008)

psmefr&aom wd[dwf ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvf\

oEÅmefç jzpfEdkif &Edkifaom pdwfrsm; 65

psmef&aom wd[dwf ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvf\

oEÅmefç jzpfEdkif &Edkifaom pdwfrsm; 65

[tukodkvfpdwf (12) rsKd;](#_TOC_250007)

avmbrlpdwf (8) rsKd; 66

asgorlpdwf (2) rsKd; 66

arm[rlpdwf (2) rsKd; 67

[t[dwfpdwf (18) rsKd; 67](#_TOC_250006)

[t[dwf tukov0dygufpdwf (7) rsKd; 67](#_TOC_250005)

[t[dwf ukov0dygufpdwf (8) rsKd; 68](#_TOC_250004)

[yÍö0dnmPf\ udpö 68](#_TOC_250003)

[t[dwf ud&d,mpdwf (3) yg; 69](#_TOC_250002)

[r[mukodkvfpdwf (8) rsKd; 69](#_TOC_250001)

[r[m0dygufpdwf (8) rsKd; 70](#_TOC_250000)

½lyg0p& ukodkvfpsmefpdwf

1. rsKd; (pwkuúenf;) 70

½lyg0p& ukodkvfpsmefpdwf

1. rsKd; (yÍöuenf;) 71

t½lyg0p& ukodkvfpsmefw&m; (4) rsKd; 71

pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mef 72

5/ oarm[pdwf = arm[ESifh wuGaompdwf75

6/ 0Dwarm[pdwf = arm[uif;aompdwf 76

7/ oHcdwåpdwf = usKHUaompdwf 76

8/ 0dud©wåpdwf = ysHUvGifhaompdwf 76

9/ r[\*¾wpdwf = r[\*¾Kwfpdwf 76

10/ tr[\*¾wpdwf = r[\*¾Kwf

r[kwfaom pdwf 76

11/ oOwå&pdwf = rdrdxuf vGefjrwfaomw&m; &Sdaompdwf 77

12/ tEkwå&pdwf = rdrdxuf vGefjrwfaomw&m; r&Sdaompdwf 77

13/ orm[dwpdwf = orm"d&Sdaompdwf 77

14/ torm[dwpdwf = orm"dr&Sdaompdwf 77 15/ 0drkwåpdwf = udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufaompdwf 77

16/ t0drkwåpdwf = udavomwdkYrS rvGwfajrmufaompdwf 77

odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&jcif;\ taMumif;&if; 80

apwodufydkif;qdkif&m odrSwfp&m 81

pdwfESifh ,SOfaom apwodufwdkY\

vu©Pm (4) yg; 81

apwoduf (52) rsKd; 81

oAÁpdwåom"m&P apwoduf (7) vkH; 81

yudPf;apwoduf (6) vkH; 82

apwem-reodum&-0dwuf-txl; 83

tukodkvfapwoduf (14) vkH; 83

tukovom"m&P apwoduf (4) vkH; 84

avmbtkyfpk apwoduf (3) vkH; 84

&Sif;vif;csuf 84

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - rmwdum

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| twåpGJ ESpfrsKd; | 85 | oocFg&du - tocFg&du | 114 |
| twåsd|dpGJ | 86 | emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;ykH |  |
| arm[ ESifh sd|d | 87 | enf;pepf (3) rsKd; | 115 |
| asgotkyfpk apwoduf (4) vkH; | 87 | tEkyóem (4) yg; | 116 |
| oocFg&dutkyfpk0if apwoduf (2 ) vkH; | 87 | tu,fí emrfw&m;rsm; rxif&Sm;cJhaomf | 117 |
| arm[tkyfpk apwoduf (1) vkH; | 88 | aMu;rHk Oyrm | 118 |
| aombPapwoduf = |  | qDBudwfonfh Oyrm | 118 |
| taumif;apwoduf (25) vkH; | 88 | caygif;a&Munfaph Oyrm | 118 |
| aombPom"m&P apwoduf (19)vkH; | 88 | vkyfief;cGif tqifhqifh | 119 |
| 0d&wD apwoduf (3) vkH; | 90 | oabmayguf&ef | 124 |
| tyÜrnm apwoduf (2) vkH; | 91 | ykHpHwl ½I&ef ½kyftppfrsm; | 124 |
| ynda`E´ apwoduf (1) vkH; | 91 | **wsg½kH taMumif; odaumif;p&m** | 125 |
| **emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;ykHtydkif;** | 92 | txl;owdjyKoifhaomt&m | 129 |
| vdkif;owfrSwfyHk | 92 | obm0,kwdåjzifh EIdif;csdef&ef | 130 |
| orx,meduESifh oks¨0dyóem,medu | 93 | 0dyguf trSef - aZm tjyef | 131 |
| psmeormywåd0Dxd | 94 | uHESifh tusKd;w&m;tydkif; | 132 |
| tmsdur®du yxrpsme0Dxd | 95 | wd[dwf-Ouú| ukodkvf | 133 |
| tmsdur®du yxrpsme0DxdykHpH | 96 | 0dyóemaZmapwemwdkYuvnf; |  |
| y&dur® - Oypm& - tEkavmr - a\*gMwbk | 96 | y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;EdkifykH | 134 |
| psmeormywåd0Dxd ykHpHrsm; | 98 | wd[dwf Moru ukodkvf | 137 |
| tmemygeyxrpsmef emrfw&m;rsm; | 99 | sGd[dwf Ouú| ukodkvf | 137 |
| pwiftm;opfykH | 100 | sGd[dwf Moru ukodkvf | 138 |
| yxrpsmef emrfw&m; (34) vkH; | 100 | rSwfom;apvdkaom &nf&G,fcsuf | 139 |
| erlemwpfck ykHpHjyK&aomf | 103 | tm½kHESifh 0dyguf owfrSwfykH | 139 |
| raemsGg&m0ZÆef; - emrfw&m; (12) vkH; | 103 | aZmESifh wsg½kH owfrSwfykH | 140 |
| emrf½kyf - odrf;qnf;yg | 104 | wsg½kHuscGifh r&aom 0g&rsm; | 141 |
| 0dwuf - 0dpm& - yDwd | 106 | y&rw¬sDyeD - v,fwDq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ | |
| psmef&olwdkY twGufom  **a&S;OD;pGm odrf;qnf;&rnfh umrm0p& emrfw&m;** | 108  109 | t,ltq 143  £|m½kHç - arm[rlaZmaemif wsg½kH 143  ukodkvfjzpfzdkY&ef tukodkvfjzpfzdkY&ef | |
| tm½kH (6) yg; cGJykH | 109 | owfrSwfay;aomw&m; 144 | |
| vdkif;owfrSwfykH | 110 | wd[dwf - sGd[dwf - t[dwf 145 | |
| "r®m½kHvdkif; umrm0p& emrfw&m;rsm; | 110 | a,bk,s[kom rSwfom;yg 145 | |
| pu©KtMunf"mwf - "r®m½kH - tm½kH | 110 | r[\*¾Kwf avmukwå&mw&m;udk tm½kH,laom | |
| emrfw&m; (34) vkH; | 111 | umrm0p&w&m; aemifç wsg½kH | |
| r[mukodkvfpdwf (8) rsKd; | 114 | rusjcif;taMumif; 145 | |

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| **½kyftwk (10) rsKd;** | 147 | os´g½kH (= toH) vdkif; - emrfw&m;wdkYudk½IykH | 187 |
| ykHpHwl½I&ef ½kyftwk (9) rsKd; | 148 | \*E¨m½kH (= teHY) vdkif; | 187 |
| owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf | 148 | &om½kH (= t&om) vdkif; | 188 |
| **yÍösGg&0Dxd emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;ykH** |  | azm|AÁm½kH (= tawGUtxd) vdkif; | 189 |
| **tydkif;** | 149 | OD;aESmuf ESifh todçPf | 190 |
| ½lyg½kH (= ta&mif)vdkif; taumif;tkyfpk ½IykH | 152 | "mwfur®|mef; tus,fenf;jzifh |  |
| ½kyftppf ½kyftwk a&maESm½I&ef | 153 | emrfw&m;wdkYudk tus,fodrf;qnf;yHk | 192 |
| (54) rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m; | 154 | txl;owdjyKí ½I&ef | 192 |
| 0w¬Kt& w&m;udk,f aumuf,lykH | 154 | **0d&wd tyÜrnm emrfw&m;wdkYudk** |  |
| b0ifudk owdjyKyg | 156 | **odrf;qnf;ykH** | 193 |
| a,medaomreodum& | 157 | 0d&wd apwoduf (3) rsKd; | 193 |
| (6) BudrfrQ ½I&jcif;\ taMumif;&if; | 157 | skp½dkuf ESifh sk&mZD0 | 193 |
| xyfrH &Sif;vif;csufrsm; | 159 | or®m0gpm | 194 |
| r[mukodkvfaZm apm&jcif;\ |  | or®m0gpm - ½IuGuf | 196 |
| taMumif;rsm; | 160 | wpfenf;½IuGuf | 196 |
| ykaAÁ p uwyknwm puf\ pGrf;tif | 161 | emrfw&m; (35) vkH; | 196 |
| owå os¨r® = olawmfaumif;w&m; (7)yg; | 163 | or®mur®EÅ - ½IuGuf | 197 |
| aomreójzpf&jcif;\ taMumif; | 165 | or®mtmZD0 | 198 |
| çPorÜ,kwf jzpf&jcif; | 166 | or®mtmZD0 - ½IuGuf | 199 |
| ½lyg½kHudk odykHrsm; | 168 | 0d&wd taMumif; odaumif;p&m | 200 |
| yÍösGg&du0dnmPfrsm;\ pGrf;tifESifh |  | 1/ orÜwå0d&wd |  |
| raemsGg&du0dnmPfrsm;\ pGrf;tifrsm; | 169 | puúe Oygoum | 200 |
| e uÍöd £&d,myxH uayÜwd - | 171 | 2/ ormsge0d&wd | 201 |
| a&S;t,l | 173 | Owå& 0×rmeawmif t&yfç aeaom |  |
| pOf;pm;zG,f | 173 | OygoumwpfOD; | 201 |
| ed,mrodkY oufa&mufjcif; ponf | 174 | 3/ orkapäs0d&wd | 202 |
| txl;rSmxm;csufrsm; | 174 | ukodkvfom jzpfonf | 202 |
| ½lyg½kH (= ta&mif) vdkif; taumif;tkyfpk | 175 | 0d&wd w&m;wdkY\ tm½kH | 203 |
| 0w¬K ESifh tm½kH t,ltq | 176 | ygPmwdygw ponf\ tm½kH t,ltq |  |
| t0kwåorkpönf; - p - os´g | 177 | odrSwfzG,f | 204 |
| r[m#DumESifh tEk#DumwdkY\ |  | odu©myksf[lonf | 204 |
| &Sif;vif;csufrsm; | 178 | 0d&wd\ tm½kHudk qef;ppfcsuf | 204 |
| ½lyg,weH - [k a[mawmfrl&m0,f | 180 | tyÜrnm apwoduf ESpfrsKd; |  |
| owdjyKyg | 182 | u½kPm apwoduf ½IuGuf | 207 |
| txl; pdwf0ifpm;zG,f wpf&yf | 182 | rksdwm apwoduf ½IuGuf | 208 |
| rE´m,ku - trE´m,ku - rZgdrm,ku | 186 | owdjyK&ef tcsufrsm; | 208 |

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - rmwdum  0d&wd tyÜrnmESifh wsg½kH udpö | 209 | avmb-rme tkyfpk (4) csuf | 231 |
| ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkY pOf;pm;zG,f&m |  | avmbrl sd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwfpdwf (4) rsKd; | 232 |
| tcsufwpf&yf | 210 | b0&m\* oHa,mZOf | 233 |
| a,bk,s rSwfcsuf | 212 | oDvAÁwy&mrmo oHa,mZOf | 234 |
| **raumif;tkyfpk tukodkvfaZm0Dxdrsm;udk** |  | asgo tkyfpk (2) csuf | 234 |
| **odrf;qnf;½IyGm;ykH tydkif;** | 213 | asgo-£óm tkyfpk (2) csuf | 236 |
| ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKí oHa,mZOfrsm;jzpfykH | 213 | asgo-rpä&d, tkyfpk (2) csuf | 237 |
| avmb-sd|d tkyfpk emrfw&m;rsm; (4)csuf | 217 | asgo-ukuúKpö tkyfpk (4) csuf | 238 |
| avmb-rme tkyfpk (4) csuf | 217 | arm[rlpdwf (2) rsKd; | 241 |
| asgo tkyfpk (2) csuf | 218 | 0dpdudpäm tkyfpk ½IyHkpepf | 241 |
| asgo-£óm tkyfpk (2) csuf | 218 | Os¨pö tkyfpk emrfw&m;rsm;udk ½IyHkpepf | 242 |
| asgo-rpä&d, tkyfpk (2) csuf | 218 | wsg½kHESifh ywfoufí odrSwfzG,f | 243 |
| asgo-ukuúKpö tkyfpk (4) csuf | 218 | txl;owdjyK&eftcsuf | 243 |
| arm[-Os¨pö tkyfpk (1) csuf | 219 | aZm - udk OD;wnfí odrf;qnf;cJhaomf | 244 |
| arm[-0dpdudpäm tkyfpk (1) csuf | 219 | yHkpHwl½I&ef ½kyftppf (10) rsKd; | 245 |
| wdkufwGef;csuf  **raemsGg& tukodkvfaZm0Dxd emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;yHk** | 219  220 | yHkpHwl ½I&ef ½kyftwk (10) rsKd;  **yÍösGg& tukokdvfaZm0Dxd emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;yHk** | 245  246 |
| a&T - tm½kHç avmb-sd|d tkyfpk |  | ½lyg½kH ta&mifvdkif; raumif;tkyfpk |  |
| tvkH; -20- (avmbrlpdwf) | 220 | ½IykHtydkif; | 246 |
| 0DxdpOf oabmayguf&ef | 221 | rdpämsd|d tukodkvfaZm apm&jcif;\ |  |
| y&rw¬ obm0 | 222 | taMumif;w&m;rsm; | 246 |
| avmb-rme tkyfpk (4) csuf |  | a,medaom reodum& - ta,medaom |  |
| (avmbrlpdwf) | 222 | reodum& | 248 |
| asgo tkyfpk (2) csuf (asgorlpdwf) | 223 | aumwl[vr\*Fvmsdyokw | 250 |
| asgo-£ómtkyfpk (2)csuf (asgorlpdwf) | 223 | avmbrlpdwf (8) rsKd; ½IykHpepf |  |
| asgo-rpä&d,tkyfpk (2)csuf (asgorlpdwf) | 224 | sd|d\*worÜ,kwfpdwf (4) rsKd; | 251 |
| asgo-ukuúKpötkyfpk (4)csuf (asgorlpdwf) | 224 | sd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwf pdwf (4) rsKd; | 253 |
| Os¨pö tkyfpk (1) csuf (arm[rlpdwf) | 224 | asgoaZm tkyfpk ½IykHpepf | 256 |
| 0dpdudpäm tkyfpk (1) csuf (arm[rlpdwf) | 225 | arm[tkyfpk emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;ykH | 256 |
| avmb-sd|d tkyfpk ½IykHpepf |  | &ZÆe - skóe - rk,Se oabm | 258 |
| (pu©KtMunf"mwftm½kH) | 225 | tu©&m toH - wpfvkH;&Sdaom os´g½kH | 261 |
| wsg½kHtaMumif; odrSwfzG,f | 228 | tu©&m ESpfvkH; &Sdaom os´g½kH | 261 |
| bk&m;tp&Sdaom twd£|m½kH | 228 | vuf-ajc ponf vIyfjy&mç | 262 |
| avmb-sd|d tkyfpk emrfw&m; (20) | 229 | 0pD0dnwfoH | 262 |
| avmbrl sd|d\*worÜ,kwfpdwf (4) rsKd; | 230 | ed,wa,m\*D - ted,wa,m\*D | 263 |

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| emem - usgpd apwodufrsm; | 263 | trSwf (\*) "r®m½kHvdkif; Z,m; | 271 |
| rSD&m0w¬K½kyfrsm; | 265 | trSwf (C) "r®m½kHvdkif; psmefydkif;Z,m; | 271 |
| os´g½kH = toHvdkif; | 266 | emrfur®|mef; tus,fodrf;qnf;yHk | 272 |
| \*E¨m½kH = teHYvdkif; 266 emrfw&m;udk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmMuaom | | | |
| &om½kH = t&omvdkif; | 267 | emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;ykH | 273 |
| tawGUtxd - azm|AÁm½kHvdkif; | 267 | emrfw&m; emrfw&m;[k ½Iyg/ | 273 |
| emrfur®|mef; tusOf;odrf;qnf;enf; | 268 | twef;[lonf | 274 |

#### ½„yg½„yy&d\*¾[ tcef;

½kyf-emrfudk odrf;qnf;ykH tydkif; 275 ½kyf-emrf cGJyg = odrf;qnf;yg 275

#### emr½„y00w¬me tcef;

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| emr½ly00w¬me = ½kyf+emrfudk ydkif;jcm; |  | a0om&ZÆçPfawmfjrwf av;yg; | 303 |
| rSwfom;jcif; | 279 | **£|m½kH - ted|m½kH t,„tq - orme0gs** | 305 |
| wefzdk;rjzwfEdkifaom jzwfxkH;wpf&yf | 280 | wefzdk;rjzwfEdkifaom aq;wpfcGuf | 305 |
| sd|d0doks¨d | 282 | rlv#Dum\ &Sif;vif;csufwpf&yf | 306 |
| "mwf (18)yg; | 282 | 0gsESpf&yfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rI | 308 |
| raem"mwf | 284 | 0dw@0gsD 0gs | 308 |
| yÍö0dnmP"mwf | 284 | jyefvnfacsycsuf | 309 |
| raem0dnmP"mwf | 285 | onm0dyv’mo | 311 |
| tm,we (12) yg; | 285 | 0dyv’mow&m;okH;yg; | 311 |
| tm,we trnf&ykH | 286 | tv,ftvwfwef;pm; vlwdkY\tvdktm;jzifh | |
| rem,we - "r®m,we | 287 | £|m½kH ted|m½kH cGJykH = t|uxm0gs = | |
| "mwf (18)yg;enf;jzifh ½kyf-emrfodrf;qnf;ykH | 289 | orme0gs 311 | |
| tm,we (12) yg;enf;tm;jzifh |  | wdyd#uplVmb,aw¬&0gs 312 | |
| ½kyf-emrf odrf;qnf;ykH | 291 | 0gsokH;&yfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rI 314 | |
| wpfenf; "mwf-tm,wewdkYudk |  | t&Sifr[mAks¨aCmo ESpfNcdKufaom0gs 314 | |
| odrf;qnf;ykH | 292 | odEdkifcJaom t&m 315 | |
| cE¨okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 295 | onm0dyv’moaMumifhom r[kwfao; 315 | |
| cE¨mESifh Oygsgeu©E¨m | 297 | sGg&\ tpGrf;jzifh £|-ted| cGJykH 316 | |
| emrf-½kyfudk ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;yg | 299 | **Oós udwåe uxm** 318 | |
| tao;pdwf cGJí ½IykH - cE¨m (5)yg;enf; | 299 | trSwf (1) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; 319 | |
| aumif;aom pepfwpfck | 300 | trSwf (2) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; 324 | |
| jrifvQif bmudk ½I&rnfenf; | 301 | trSwf (3) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; 325 | |
| tbd"r®mudk y,fol[lonf | 302 | owdjyKoifhaom tcsufwpf&yf 325 | |

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - rmwdum  pwkopöor®msd|d | 326 | BuD;rm;aom çPfynm | 333 |
| trSwf (4) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; | 329 | pdwf"mwf\ pGrf;tif | 335 |
| trSwf (5) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; | 331 | rdrdwdkY\ pdwfudk þodkY qifjcifay;yg | 336 |
| trSwf (6) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; | 331 | pdwf"mwfudk jyKjyifajymif;vJay;yg | 336 |
| trSwf (7) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; | 332 | jA[®mrif;pnf;pdrfudk &&SdapEdkifykH | 338 |
| trSwf (8) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd; | 332 | ZmPkaomPdokwåef | 339 |
| tcGifhaumif;BuD;wpfck | 333 | >cif;csuftenf;i,f | 345 |

**£&d,myx tcef;ESifh orÜZOf tcef;**

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| £&d,myxESifh orÜZnydkif; ½IuGuf | 347 | r[mem\*rax&fjrwfBuD; | 369 |
| ½lyum, (4) rsKd; | 347 | wefzdk;rjzwfEdkifaom Oyasowpf&yf | 370 |
| um,0dnwf½kyf | 347 | uvrÁqdyfurf;ausmif;ç 0guyfawmf |  |
| cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyf + emrf ESpfyg; | 351 | rlMuaom &[ef;awmf tyg; (50) | 370 |
| oGm;vdkaom pdwf | 352 | vdkufemoifhaom pnf;urf; |  |
| ½IykHpepf t>ruf | 353 | owfrSwfcsufrsm; | 371 |
| ,xm ,xm 0g yeó uma,m yPd[dawm | | &&SdEdkifaom tusKd;w&m;rsm; | 372 |
| a[mwd? wxm wxm eH yZmemwd/ 354 | | Oyedó,orÜEé | 374 |
| orÜZmeyAÁ = orÜZOfydkif; 355 | | sda| - sd|rwåH usifhpOf | 375 |
| ts¨ge£&d,myx - rZgdr£&d,myx - | | 0dnmaw 0dnmwrwHå | 378 |
| cks´upkPdÖu£&d,myx 356 | | çwy&dnm wD&Py&dnm | 379 |
| tbduúaEÅ - y#duúaEÅ 356 | | ½IuGuf twdkcsKyf | 380 |
| orÜZmeum&D a[mwd 357 | | y[mey&dnmpcef;odkY | 381 |
| orÜZOfav;yg; - 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf 358 | | toar®m[orÜZOf | 382 |
| tusKd;w&m;[lonf 358 | | tmavmudaw 0davmudaw |  |
| tusKd;w&m; &&SdEdkifykH 358 | | orÜZmeum&D a[mwd | 386 |
| 2/ oyÜg,orÜZOf 359 | | 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf | 386 |
| 3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf 361 | | 2/ wpfenf; omw¬uorÜZOf - |  |
| usifh0wf (4) rsKd; 362 | | oyÜg,orÜZOf | 388 |
| (u) qGrf;cHtoGm;ç ur®|mef;aqmifí | | 3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf | 388 |
| tjyefç raqmifol 362 | | 4/ toar®m[orÜZOf | 389 |
| (c) qGrf;cHtoGm;ç ur®|mef; raqmifrlí | | rlvy&dnm | 389 |
| tjyefçom aqmifol 364 | | Oyvu©Penf; edsóeenf; | 391 |
| (\*) toGm;-tjyef ur®|mef;udk raqmifol 365 | | tm\*EÅ Ku oabm | 392 |
| (C) toGm;-tjyef ur®|mef;aqmifol | | wm0umvdu oabm | 393 |
| (\*wypöm\*wdu0wf) 366 | | cE¨m (5) yg;enf;\ tpGrf;jzifh |  |
| r[mzkóas0 rax&fjrwfBuD; 368 | | toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfykH | 394 |

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| tm,weenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh |  | 3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf | 418 |
| toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfykH | 395 | 4/ toar®m[orÜZOf | 418 |
| "mwf (18) yg;enf;\ tpGrf;jzifh |  | owdjyK&ef | 423 |
| toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfykH | 395 | wpfenf; toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfykH | 427 |
| ypö,ypöa0u©P (= taMumif;w&m;udk |  | Opöm&yóm0uar® orÜZmeum&D a[mwd | - |
| qifjcifaomenf;) \ tpGrf;jzifh |  | 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf | 427 |
| toar®m[orÜZOfçPf jzpfykH | 396 | 2/ oyÜg,orÜZOf | 427 |
| odrf;qnf;½IyGm;ykHpepf | 399 | 3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf | 428 |
| ordÍÆdaw yom&daw orÜZmeum&D |  | 4/ toar®m[orÜZOf | 428 |
| a[mwd - 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf | 402 | ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;ykH | 429 |
| tbdan,sw&m; | 402 | Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmif jyykH | 430 |
| tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ |  | £&d,myxokH;rsKd; cGJjcm;owfrSwfykH | 430 |
| ajymqdkcsuf | 403 | wdyd#u r[moD0rax&fjrwfBuD;\ 0gs | 432 |
| a0sem rcsKyfbl;vm; | 403 | 1/ \*aw orÜZmeum&D a[mwd |  |
| pnf;urf; rvdkufemrIu pcJhonfh trSm; | 405 | = oGm;&mç orÜZOfçPfjzifh jyKavh&Sd\/ | 432 |
| zm;-0gs r[kwfyg | 406 | odrf;qnf;½IyGm;ykH | 433 |
| 2/ oyÜg,orÜZOf | 408 | 2/ Xdaw orÜZmeum&D a[mwd |  |
| 3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf | 408 | = &yf&mç orÜZOfçPfjzifh jyKavh&Sd\/ | 433 |
| 4/ toar®m[orÜZOf | 409 | 3/ edodaEé orÜZmeum&D a[mwd |  |
| odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;ykHpepf t>ruf | 409 | = xdkif&mç orÜZOfçPfjzifh jyKavh&Sd\/ | 434 |
| oHCm#dywåpD0&"m&aP orÜZmeum&D |  | 4/ 5/ okawå Zm\*&daw orÜZmeum&D |  |
| a[mwd - 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf (ouFef;) | 411 | a[mwd = tdyfaysmf&mç Edk;vm&mç |  |
| 2/ oyÜg,orÜZOf (ouFef;) | 411 | orÜZOfçPfjzifh jyKavh&Sd\/ | 434 |
| 3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf (ouFef;) | 412 | tdyfaysmfjcif;ESifh Edk;vmjcif; | 435 |
| 4/ toar®m[orÜZOf (ouFef;) | 412 | tdyfruf rufaecJhaomf | 436 |
| ouFef;udk 0wf½kH okH;aqmif&mç ½kyfemrf |  | 6/ bmodaw orÜZmeum&D a[mwd = | 437 |
| odrf;qnf;ykH | 413 | pum;ajym&mç orÜZOfçPfjzifhjyKavh&Sd\/ | 437 |
| 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf (oydwf) | 414 | pum;ajymaepOf ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH | 438 |
| 2/ oyÜg,orÜZOf (oydwf) | 414 | pum;ajymNyD;aemuf ½kyfemrfwdkYudk |  |
| 3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf (oydwf) | 415 | odrf;qnf;ykH | 439 |
| 4/ toar®m[orÜZOf (oydwf) | 415 | 7/ wkPSDblaw orÜZmeum&D a[mwd | 440 |
| ½kyfemrf odrf;qnf;ykH t>ruf | 415 | = pum;rajym qdwfqdwfae&mç |  |
| OwårorÜZmeum&D | 417 | orÜZOfçPfjzifh jyKavh&Sd\/ | 440 |
| todaw yDaw cg,daw om,daw orÜZme toar®m["k& 441 | | | |
| um&D a[mwd - 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf | 417 | oar®m[0daemseDt|uxmtzGifh | 443 |
| 2/ oyÜg,orÜZOf | 417 | okawå orÜZmeum&D a[mwd/ | 444 |

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - rmwdum |  |  |  |
| Zm\*&daw orÜZmeum&D emr a[mwd/ | 445 | uxm0w¬K (10) yg; | 446 |
| bmodaw orÜZmeum&D emr a[mwd/ | 446 | wkPSDbma0 orÜZmeum&D a[mwd/ | 447 |

#### owdy|mef (4) yg; tcef;

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| um,mEkyóem owdy|mef |  | omrdo okca0sem | 482 |
| (u) tmemygeyAÁ=tmemygeydkif;yxrqifh | 448 | twdwfç aomreójzpfykH | 484 |
| (c) £&d,myxyAÁ = £&d,myxydkif; |  | ed&mrdo okca0sem | 484 |
| yxrqifh | 449 | omrdo sku©a0sem | 486 |
| (\*) orÜZmeyAÁ = orÜZOfydkif; yxrqifh | 450 | twdwfç asgreójzpfykH | 487 |
| (C)"mwkreodum&yAÁ ="mwfur®|mef;ydkif; | 451 | ed&mrdo sku©a0sem | 487 |
| "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOfrS t&[wåzdkvfodkY | 452 | qdkvdk&if;oabm | 489 |
| a0semEkyóem owdy|mef yxrqifh | 456 | r[moD0rax&fjrwfBuD; | 490 |
| a0semtaMumif; odaumif;p&m | 456 | ed&mrdo sku©a0sem ½IuGuf | 496 |
| cHpm;rIudk uJGuJGjym;jym; odykH | 458 | a\*[odw Oayu©m = omrdo Oayu©m | 496 |
| rxif&Sm;aom rax&fjrwfBuD;wpfyg; | 459 | tnmPkayu©m | 497 |
| sku©a0sem ½IuGuf ykHpHwpfck | 461 | aeu©r®odw Oayu©m | 497 |
| ur®|mef; ESpfrsKd; | 463 | torayu©e | 499 |
| ½kyfur®|mef; ESpfrsKd; | 464 | aeu©r®odw Oayu©ma0sem ½IuGuf | 499 |
| emrfur®|mef; okH;rsKd; | 464 | aeu©r®odwa0sem = ao0dwAÁa0sem | 500 |
| ½kyfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf;NyD;vwfaomf | 465 | a0semESifh tEko, | 503 |
| toifa,m\*D bmrSm;aeovJ¿ | 465 | t0dZÆmaysmuf - 0dZÆmçPf tvif;ayguf | 505 |
| 1/ zó xif&Sm;aom yk\*¾dKvf | 466 | pdwåmEkyóemowdy|mef yxrqifh | 506 |
| 2/ a0sem xif&Sm;aom yk\*¾dKvf | 466 | owfrSwfxm;aom pnf;rsOf;Oyaso | 507 |
| 3/ todpdwf= 0dnmPfxif&Sm;aomyk\*¾dKvf | 467 | "r®mEkyóem owdy|mef yxrqifh | 509 |
| wlnDaom y&d\*¾[ &Sdonf | 467 | eD0&P yAÁ (= eD0&Pydkif;) yxrqifh | 510 |
| emr½lyy&dapäsçPf | 468 | oEÅ - toEÅ = xif&Sm;&SdrI - r&SdrI | 511 |
| ypö,y&d\*¾[çPf - 0dyóemçPf | 469 | owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf | 512 |
| owdy|mef cGJykH | 470 | umrpäE´ eD0&P\ jzpfaMumif;w&m; | 512 |
| ouúyO§okwåef | 473 | umrpäE´ eD0&Pudk y,faMumif;w&m; | 514 |
| wpfenf; a0semudk uJGuJGjym;jym; odykH | 475 | wpfenf; umrpäE´eD0&Pudk |  |
| sDCecokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 475 | y,faMumif;w&m; (6) yg; | 516 |
| a0sem trsKd;tpm; cGJykH | 477 | Asmygs eD0&P jzpfaMumif;w&m; | 518 |
| omrdo okc - sku© - Oayu©ma0sem | 479 | Asmygs eD0&Pudk y,faMumif;w&m; | 518 |
| ed&mrdo okc - sku© - Oayu©ma0sem | 479 | wpfenf; Asmygs eD0&Pudk |  |
| odrf;qnf;ykH t>ruf | 480 | y,faMumif;w&m; (6) yg; | 519 |

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| xderds¨ eD0&P jzpfaMumif;w&m; | 521 | 5/ or®mtmZD0 | 552 |
| xderds¨ eD0&Pudk y,faMumif;w&m; | 521 | 6/ or®m0g,mr | 553 |
| wpfenf; xderds¨ eD0&Pudk |  | tEkyÜEé tukodkvf | 553 |
| y,faMumif;w&m; (6) yg; | 522 | OyÜEé tukodkvf | 554 |
| Os¨pö - ukuúKpö eD0&P jzpfaMumif;w&m; | 523 | tEkyÜEé ukodkvf | 555 |
| Os¨pö - ukuúKpö eD0&Pudk y,faMumif;w&m; | 524 | OyÜEé ukodkvf | 555 |
| wpfenf; Os¨pö - ukuúKpö eD0&Pudk |  | 7/ or®mowd | 556 |
| y,faMumif;w&m; (6) yg; | 524 | jynfhpkH&rnfh w&m;okH;yg; | 557 |
| 0dpdudpäm eD0&P jzpfaMumif;w&m; | 526 | tmwmyD = 0D&d, | 557 |
| 0dpdudpäm eD0&Pudk y,faMumif;w&m; | 526 | orÜZme = orÜZOfçPf | 557 |
| wpfenf; 0dpdudpäm eD0&Pudk |  | owdrm - owdESifh jynfhpkHjcif; | 558 |
| y,faMumif;w&m; (6) yg; | 527 | owdESifh ynm | 559 |
| qdkvdk&if; ½IuGuf | 528 | avmuDydkif; avmukwå&mydkif; | 560 |
| "r®mEkyóem cE¨yAÁ (= cE¨ydkif;) yxrqifh | 530 | owdy|mefqdkwm bmvJ¿ | 560 |
| £wd ½lyH - £wd a0sem | 531 | {um,e = wpfaMumif;wnf;aomvrf; | 562 |
| £wd ½lyó orksa,m? £wd ½lyó |  | 8/ or®morm"d | 564 |
| tw¬\*Farm | 532 | avmuDr\*¾if w&m;udk,f (8) yg; ½IuGuf | 566 |
| ar;oifhaom ar;cGef;rsm; | 533 | owdy|mefav;yg; cGJjcm; a0zefykH | 567 |
| tm,we yAÁ - tm,weydkif; yxrqifh | 533 | 1/ um,mEkyóem owdy|mef | 568 |
| yZmemwd = uJGuJGjym;jym; odykH | 534 | 2/ a0semEkyóem owdy|mef | 569 |
| jzpfaMumif;w&m;ESifh y,faMumif;w&m; | 534 | 3/ pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mef | 569 |
| tEkyÜgseda&m" | 535 | 4/ "r®mEkyóem owdy|mef | 569 |
| "r®mEkyóem aAmZg\*FyAÁ (= aAmZgifydkif;) |  | owdy|mefav;yg;\ pGrf;tm; | 570 |
| yxrqifh | 535 | vkyfief;cGif (4) qifh | 571 |
| aAmZg\*F = aAmZgif | 539 | owdy|mefav;yg; - skwd,qifh | 572 |
| "r®mEkyóem opöyAÁ (=opömydkif;)yxrqifh | 541 | t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ jzwfxkH;rsm; | 573 |
| sku© t&d,opöm | 541 | A[ds¨odkY çPfudk apvTwfyg | 575 |
| sku©orks, t&d,opöm | 542 | owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf | 575 |
| tbd"r®bmZeD,enf; | 543 | çPf xufjruf pl;&SrI | 576 |
| 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcH opömw&m; | 543 | opfyif - a& - ajr - awm - awmif | 577 |
| eda&m"opöm | 544 | ouf&Sd A[ds¨ ½kyfavmuodkY | 577 |
| eda&m" ESpfrsKd; | 544 | bm0½kyf | 579 |
| r\*¾opöm - 1/ or®msd|d | 547 | A[ds¨ emrfavmuodkY | 581 |
| 2/ or®mouFyÜ | 549 | teD;rS ta0;odkY | 583 |
| 3/ or®m0gpm | 551 | emr½ly00w¬meçPf | 584 |
| 4/ or®mur®EÅ | 551 | ,xmblwsóeçPf | 585 |

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm; pm&if; |  |  |  |
| tEkaAm"çPf | 587 | owdy|mefusifhpOf wwd,qifh | 594 |
| t,ltq rrSm;oifhay | 588 | t|uxm-#Dum tzGifhrsm; | 595 |
| owdy|mefav;yg;vkH;ç skwd,qifh |  | owdy|mefusifhpOf pwkw¬qifh | 598 |
| atmifjrifNyD | 593 | **rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef;** | 601 |

#### rmwdum NyD;\/

\\\\\\

#### emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm; pm&if;

pmrsufESm

1. vdkif;Z,m; tcsKyf (½kyfydkif;) 270

½lyg½kH (= ta&mif) vdkif;

taumif;tkyfpk Z,m; 150

½lyg½kH (= ta&mif) vdkif; taumif;tkyfpk pdwfapwoduf Z,m; 151

½lyg½kH ta&mifvdkif; raumif;tkyfpk tukodkvfaZm0Dxd Z,m; 257

twdr[EÅm½kH pu©KsGg&0Dxd -wsg&r®P0g& 184

yxr r[EÅm½kH pu©KsGg&0Dxd - Z0e0g& 184

skwd, r[EÅm½kH pu©KsGg&0Dxd - Z0e0g& 185

yxr y&dwåm½kH pu©KsGg&0Dxd - a0g|AÁe0g& 185

"r®m½kHvdkif; oks¨raemsGg&0Dxd taumif;tkyfpkZ,m; 123

"r®m½kHvdkif; raemsGg&0Dxd

raumif;tkyfpkZ,m; 227

avmb-sd|d tkyfpk 0DxdpOf yHkpHZ,m; 231

avmb-rme tkyfpk 0DxdpOf Z,m; 232

asgo tkyfpk 0DxdpOf Z,m; 235

asgo-£óm tkyfpk 0DxdpOf Z,m; 237

pmrsufESm asgo-rpä&d, tkyfpk 0DxdpOf Z,m; 238

asgo-ukuúKpötkyfpk 0DxdpOf Z,m; 240

0dpdudpäm tkyfpk 0DxdpOf Z,m; 242

Os¨pö tkyfpk 0DxdpOf Z,m; 243

"r®m½kHvdkif; raemsGg&0Dxd taumif;tkyfpk

½kyftwkudk tm½kH,lí ½IykH Z,m; 147

or®m0gpm 0DxdpOf ½IuGuf Z,m; 197

or®mur®EÅ 0DxdpOf ½IuGuf Z,m; 198

or®mtmZD0 0DxdpOf ½IuGuf Z,m; 200

u½kPm 0DxdpOf ½IuGuf Z,m; 207

rksdwm 0DxdpOf ½IuGuf Z,m; 208

]]tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH}} "r®m½kHvdkif; - raemsGg& - psmeormywåd0Dxd Z,m;rsm; 106 jA[®pdk&fw&m; av;yg; - psmeormywåd

0Dxd Z,m;rsm; 107

wd[dwfykxkZefrsm;twGuf wsg½kH Z,m; 131

ukodkvfESifh 0dyguf Z,m; 133

"mwf (18)yg;Z,m; 282

\\\\\\

-- rmwdum

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁKs¨ó/

edsgeuxm

## edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

**emrfur®|mef;ydkif;**

#### edsgeuxm taMumif;jypmwrf;vTm

a, aw bdu©a0 bdu©L t"r®H ]]"ar®m}}wd sDayEÅd/ aw bdu©a0 bdu©L A[kZet[dwm, y#dyEém A[kZetokcg, A[kaem Zeó tew¬m, t[dwm, sku©m, as0rEkómeH/ A[kÍö aw bdu©a0 bdu©L tyknH yo0EdÅ? aw pdrH os¨r®H tEÅ&"mayEdÅ/ (tH-1-18/)

a, aw bdu©a0 bdu©L "r®H ]]t"ar®m}}wd sDayEÅd/ aw bdu©a0 bdu©L A[kZet[dwm, y#dyEém A[kZetokcg, A[kaem Zeó tew¬m, t[dwm, sku©m, as0rEkómeH/ A[kÍö aw bdu©a0 bdu©L tyknH yo0EdÅ? aw pdrH os¨r®H tEÅ&"mayEdÅ/ (tH-1-18-19/)

a, aw bdu©a0 bdu©L t"r®H ]]t"ar®m}}wd sDayEÅd/ aw bdu©a0 bdu©L A[kZe[dwm, y#dyEém A[kZeokcg, A[kaem Zeó tw¬m, [dwm, okcg, as0rEkómeH/ A[kÍö aw bdu©a0 bdu©L yknH yo0EdÅ? aw pdrH os¨r®H XayEÅDwd/ (tH-1-19/)

a, aw bdu©a0 bdu©L "r®H ]]"ar®m}}wd sDayEÅd/ aw bdu©a0 bdu©L A[kZe[dwm, y#dyEém A[kZeokcg, A[kaem Zeó tw¬m, [dwm, okcg, as0rEkómeH/ A[kÍö aw bdu©a0 bdu©L yknH yo0EdÅ? aw pdrH os¨r®H XayEÅDwd/ (tH-1-19/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf t"r®udk "r®[k xif&Sm;jyMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef; wdkYonf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ csrf;omrJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm ewfvl wdkY\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm usifhonf rnfukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom tukodkvfudkvnf; jzpfyGm;aponf rnfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þomoemawmfudkvnf; uG,faysmuf aponf rnfukef\/ (tH-1-18/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf "r®udk t"r®[k xif&Sm;jyMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef; wdkYonf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ csrf;omrJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm ewfvl wdkY\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm usifhonf rnfukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom tukodkvfudkvnf; jzpfyGm;aponf rnfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þomoemawmfudkvnf; uG,faysmuf aponf rnfukef\/ (tH-1-18-19/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf t"r®udk t"r®[k xif&Sm;jyMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY ... xdk&[ef; wdkYonf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGm; jzpfjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ csrf;omjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ tusKd;jzpfjcif;iSm ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGm; jzpfjcif;iSm csrf;omjcif;iSm usifhonf rnfukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom ukodkvfw&m;udkvnf; jzpfyGm;aponf rnfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þomoemawmfudkvnf; wnfwHhaponf rnfukef\/ (tH-1-19/)

A

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

&[ef;wdkY ...tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf "r®udk "r®[k xif&Sm;jyMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY ... xdk&[ef; wdkYonf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGm; jzpfjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ csrf;omjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ tusKd;jzpfjcif;iSm ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGm; jzpfjcif;iSm csrf;omjcif;iSm usifhonf rnfukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom ukodkvfw&m;udkvnf; jzpfyGm;aponf rnfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þomoemawmfudkvnf; wnfwHhaponf rnfukef\/ (tH-1-19/)

#### omoemuG,fjcif;ig;rsKd;

aw pdrH os¨r®H tEÅ&"mayEdÅ -- xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þomoemawmfudkvnf; uG,faysmufaponf rnfukef\/ (tH-18-19/)[laom asoemawmfESihf pyfvsOf;í omoemuG,fjcif;ig;rsKd;udk t\*kFwå&t|- uxm (tH-|-1-67-72/)ç atmufygtwdkif; zGihfqdkxm;\/

bk&m;&Sif\omoemawmfonf -- 1/ t"d\*romoem

2/ y#dywdåomoem

3/ y&d,wådomoem 4/ vd\*Fomoem

5/ "mwkomoem -- [k

þokdYvQif ig;rsKd;&Sd\/ omoemuG,fyjcif;onfvnf; --

1/ t"d\*rtEÅ&"me = t"d\*romoemawmf\ uG,fjcif;ç 2/ y#dywdåtEÅ&"me = y#dywdåomoemawmf\ uG,fjcif;ç 3/ y&d,wdåtEÅ&"me = y&d,wdåomoemawmf\ uG,fjcif;ç 4/ vd\*FtEÅ&"me = vd\*Fomoemawmf\ uG,fjcif;ç

5/ "mwktEÅ&"me = "mwkomoemawmf\ uG,fjcif; -- þodkYvQif omoemuG,fjcif;vnf; ig;rsKd;yif &Sd\/

#### t"d\*romoemuG,fyHk

xdkig;yg;wdkYwGif jrwfpGmbk&m;\ omoemawmfç r\*fav;yg; zdkvfav;yg; y#dordÇsgav;yg; 0dZÆmoHk;yg; tbdnmPfajcmufyg; -- þw&m;rsm;onf t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY &tyf a&muftyfaom w&m;rsm; jzpfMuí -- ]]t"d\*r}} rnf\/ qkwf,kwf uG,faysmufaomtcg y#dordÇsgçPfav;yg;rS pí tpOftwkdif; qkwf,kwf uG,faysmufoGm;\/ bk&m;&SifwdkY y&dedAÁmef pHvGefawmfrlNyD;aemuf ESpfaygif; (1000)twGif;ç omvQif t&d,m olawmfaumif;wdkYonf y#dordÇsgçPfwdkYudk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifMuukef\/ xdk ESpfaygif;wpfaxmifrS aemufydkif;umvç tbdnmPf (6)yg;wdkYudkom jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifMuukef\/ xdkrS aemufydkif;umvçum; tbdnmPf (6)yg;wdkYudkaomfvnf; jzpfapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifukef&um; 0dZÆmoHk;yg; wdkYudkom jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifMuukef\/ wpfzef umvMumanmif;í vmvwfukefaomf xdk0dZÆmoHk;yg; wdkYudkaomfvnf; jzpfapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifukef&um; psmeftap;cef;ajcmufaeonhf oku©0dyóu &[EÅm

edsgeuxm

t&SifjrwfwdkYom jzpfay:vmEdkifMuukef\/ þenf;vrf; Oyg,ftwdkif; wjznf;jznf; umvMumanmif;í vmvwfaomf tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvf ousg\*grfyk\*¾dKvf aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfwdkYom jzpfEdkifMuukef\/ xdkt&d,m olawmfaumif;wdkYonf avmuç xif&Sm; wnf&SdaeorQ umvywfvHk; bk&m;&Sif\ t"d\*romoem jrwfBuD;onf uG,faysmufonf rrnfao;/ odkYaomf aemufydwfqHk; aomwmyef t&d,m olawmf- aumif;\ touf ukefqHk;oGm;aomtcgçum; bk&m;&Sif qdkqHk;rxm;awmfrlcJhaom t"d\*romoem jrwfBuD;onf uG,fonf rnfayonf/ þum; -- t"d\*r tEÅ&"me = t"d\*romoemawmf\ uG,fjcif; rnf\/ (tH-|-1-67/)

#### y#dywdåomoemawmfuG,fyHk

omoemawmfaemufydkif;ç psmef 0dyóem r\*fzdkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapjcif;iSm &atmif tm;xkwf jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifukef&um; oDv pifMu,f½kHrQom xdefodrf;apmihfa&SmufEdkifMuukef\? usifhEkdifMuukef\? pwkyg&doksd¨oDvrQudkomvQif xdef;odrf;apmihfa&Smufxm;EdkifMuukef\/ wpfzef wjznf;jznf; umvMum anmif;í vmvwfjyefaom tcgç --

]]oDvH y&dykPHÖ uwGm &u©mr? y"meÍö tEk,kÍÆmr? e p r\*H¾ 0g zvH 0g opdäumwHk oauúmr? ew¬d

£sged t&d,"r®y#da0a"m}} (tH-|-1-67/)

]]oDvudk jynfhjynhfpHkpHk jyKusihfí xdef;odrf; apmifha&SmufMuukeftHh? y"me trnf&onhf orx 0dyóembm0em ur®|mef;udkvnf; tm;xkwfMuygukeftHh? okdYaomf t&d,r\*fw&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç t&d, zdkvfw&m;udkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSm igwdkY pGrf;Edkifawmhrnfum; r[kwfukef? t&d,r\*fzdkvf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk xdk;xGif; odjrifjcif;onfum; þ,cktcgç r&SdEdkifawmhNyD/}} --

þodkYvQif &[ef;awmfrsm;onf pdwfESvHk;avQmhcsvsuf orx0dyóem bm0emtrIç ysif;&djcif; rsm;ukefonfjzpfí tcsif;csif; wpfyg;onf wpfyg;tm; tmywfjzifh apmsemjcif;udkvnf; rjyKMuawmh ukef? wm;jrpfjcif;udkvnf; rjyKMuawmhukef? 0denf;usihf0wfESihf ywfoufí tyfoavm rtyfoavm[k awG;awmrI 0de,ukuúKpöw&m;rQvnf; r&SdMuawmhavukef/ xdktcgrSpí a&S;OD;pGm i,fukefi,fukefaom odu©myksfwdkYudk vGefusL;csK;d azmufMuukef\/ xdkYaemufwjznf;jznf; tcsdefumvMumanmif;í qkwf,kwf vmvwfjyefaomtcg ygpdwftmywf xkv’pöOf;tmywfwdkYudk usL;vGefMujyefukef\/ xdkYaemuf oHCmsd- aooftmywfwdkYudk usL;vGefMujyefukef\/ yg&mZduav;yg;rQonfomvQif &[ef;awmfwdkY usihfzdkY&ef &yfwnfaeawmh\/ yg&mZduodu©myksf av;yg;wdkYudk xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufawmfrlMuukefaom &[ef; awmfwdkY\ t&monfaomfvnf;aumif; taxmifonfaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf bk&m;&Sif\ y#dywådomoemawmfjrwfBuD;onf uG,fonf rnfonf rjzpfao;ay/ omoemawmfwGif yg&mZdu odu©myksfav;yg;rQudkyif vHkjcHKpGm xdef;odrf;apmihfa&Smufvsuf oDvudk jznhfusihfaeaom aemufqHk;ydwf

&[ef;awmf\ yg&mZduoDv\ ysufpD;jcif;aMumihfvnf;aumif;ç touf\uek fjcif; = ysHvGefawmfrljcif;

aMumihfvnf;aumif; y#dywdåomoemawmfonf uG,fav\/ þodkYvQif yg&mZduav;yg;udk apmihfxdef; aom &[ef;wpfyg;rQ rusefaomtcg y#dywdåomoemawmfonf uG,fonf rnfawmh\/

(tH-|-1-67-68/)

#### y&d,wådomoemawmfuG,fyHk

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

t|uxmESifh wuGaom yd#uoHk;yHk ygVdawmfjrwfBuD;onf wnf&SdaeorQ umvywfvHk; y&d,wåd omoemawmf tjynfhtpHkwnfonf rnf\/ umv&SnfMumí wjznf;jznf; qkwfuyfumvodkY a&muf&Sd vmaomtcg wdkif;om;jynfol rsm;AdkvfvlwdkY w&m;rapmifhMuawmhojzifh rdk;onf aumif;pGm r&GmoGef; awmhay/ rdk;av rrSefojzifh aumufyJoD;ESHwdkYonf rjynfhrpHk oD;yGifhvmMuukef\? qkwf,kwfvmMu ukef\/ xdktcg vlsg,umwdkYonf tpm;taomuf t0wftxnf &Sm;yg;rIaMumifh &[ef;oHCmawmf- tm; ypönf;av;yg; vSLsgef;zdkY&ef rwwfEdkifMuawmhukef/ &[ef;awmfwdkYonf ypönf;av;yg; csKdUwJhMu& um; rdrd\wynfh &Sifi,f &[ef;i,frsm;udk ypönf;av;yg;jzifh raxmufyHhEkdifMuukef/ wjznf;jznf; qkwf

,kwfvmaom xdktcgç &Sifi,f &[ef;i,fwdkY\ pmoif,lrI ]]y&d,wåd}}onf qkwf,kwfavawmh\/ ygVdawmf\ teuft"dyÜg,f = t|uxmudk aqmifxm;jcif;iSm rpGrf;EkdifMuawmhukef? q&menf;usus oif,lrI r&Sdawmhukef/ ygVdawmf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif ygVdawmfoufoufudkomvQif aqmifxm;EdkifMu ukef\/ ygVdawmfoufoufudkomvQif oif,lEdkifMuukef\/

xdkYaemuf wjznf;jznf; qkwf,kwfvmaomtcg ygVdawmftm;vHk;udkvnf; aqmifxm;jcif;iSm oif-

,ljcif;iSm rpGrf;Ekdif jzpfvmMujyef\? xdktcg teuft"dyÜg,f cufcJaom usrf;\*efrsm;udk rodem;rvnf EdkifMuojzifh tbd"r®myd#uudk roif,lMuawmhay? xdkaMumifh tbd"r®myd#uonf a&S;OD;pGm uG,fav ayvdrfhrnf/ tbd"r®m (7)usrf;wGifvnf; a&S;OD;pGm y|mef;usrf;BuD; uG,faysmufrnf/ xdkYaemuf tpOf twdkif; ,rdkufusrf;ç uxm0w¬Kusrf;ç yk\*¾vynwfusrf;ç "mwkuxmusrf;ç 0dbif;usrf;ç "r®o\*FPDusrf; rsm; uG,fMurnf/

tbd"r®myd#u uG,fNyD;aomtcg okwåEÅyd#u uG,faysmufrnf/ okwåEÅyd#uwGif a&S;OD;pGm t\*Fkwå- &edum,f uG,faysmufrnf/ xdkaemuf oH,kwåedum,f (5)usrf;ç rZgdredum,f (3)usrf;ç sDCedum,f (3)usrf; tpOftwdkif; uG,faysmufrnf/ þodkYvQif sDCedum,fodkYwdkifatmif uG,faysmufoGm;aomtcg okwåEÅyd#uonf uG,faysmufonf rnfawmh\/

0denf;yd#uESifhwuG Zmwu asoemawmfrQudkomvQif aqmufxm;MuayukefvwåHU/ oDvudk cspfjrwfEdk;awmfrlMuukefaom vZÆDolawmfaumif;wdkYonfomvQif 0denf;yd#uudk aqmifxm;Muayukef vwåHU/ vmbfvmbaygrsm;rIudk tvdk&SdMuukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf -- ]]okwåefw&m;awmfwdkYudk a[mMum; jyo qdkqHk;raomfvnf; aumif;pGmrSwfrdaom olonf aumif;pGmusifhaom olonf r&SdEkdif}} -- [k ESvHk; ydkufMuí Zmwfawmfrsm;udkomvQif aqmifxm;Muukef\/ xdkYaemuf Zmwfawmftm;vHk;udk a[majymjy Edkifaom yk\*¾dKvfvnf;r&Sdç emMum;rnfh y&dowfvnf; r&Sdav&um; Zmwfawmfrsm;vnf; wjznf;jznf; uG,faysmufayvwåHU/ þodkY Zmwfawmfrsm; uG,faysmufoGm;aomtcg 0denf;yd#uudkomvQif aqmif- xm;ayvwåHU/ wjznf;jznf; umvqkwf,kwfvmaomtcg 0denf;yd#uonfvnf; uG,faysmufayvwåHU/

aemufqHk;ç wdkif;jynfudk tpdk;&aom rif;wdkYonf -- ]]bk&m;a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom \*gxm wpfckudkrQ a[mjyEdkifol&Sdygu qkawmfaiG wpfaxmifay;rnf/}}[k tojymwpfaxmifxkyfudk qifausmuf- ukef;xufçwifum oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif NrdKUudkvnfhvnfí aMunmapaomfvnf; tojymaxmifxkyfudk

,lrnfhol r&Sdojzifh rif;b@mawmfwdkufodkY jyefvnfoGif;&aom tcsdeftcgodkY a&mufvQif bk&m;&Sif\

edsgeuxm

y&d,wådomoemawmfjrwfBuD;onf vHk;0uG,favawmhonf/ (tH-|-1-68-69/)

#### vd\*FomoemuG,fyHk

y&d,wdåomoemawmfBuD; uG,fNyD;aemufydkif;umvç &[ef;wkdY\ ouFef;0wf½HkyHk oydwfudkifyHk vSrf;<uyHk Munfh½IyHkrsm;onf MunfndKzG,f&m\*kPfudk raqmifEdkifawmhacs/ ouFef;udkvnf; qifpG,fa&mif t0gajymhajymhrQom qdk;MuukefvwHåU/ xdkYaemuf umvMumanmif;jyefaomtcg ouFef;udk t0ga&mifrQyif rqdk;awmhbJ ydwfjzLudk uyÜAdE´Kxdk;íaomfvnf;aumif; vlwdkY0wfouJhodkY cg;yHkpxdk;íaomfvnf;aumif; 0wfqifMuukefvwHåU/ (a,meuwdkif;om;wdkY\ t0wfjzL0wfaom "avhxHk;pHonf uóybk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmf aemufydkif;umvç &[ef;ysufwdkY\ <uif;usefaom "avhxHk;pHjzpfonf[k tqdk&Sd\/) xdkY aemuf wpfzef ydwfjzLouFef;udkyif 0wf½HkrI rjyKawmhbJ ouFef;tydkif;tpi,f wpfckudk vufrSm csnfí vnf;aumif;ç vnfyif;rSm csnfívnf;aumif;ç qHyifrSm csnfívnf;aumif; &[ef;[laom txdrf; trSwfrQom xm;MuukefvwHåU/ xdkYjyif om;r,m;,lum a&mif;0,f pdkufysKd;jcif;wdkYudk vkyfudkifí touf arG;MuukefvwHåU/ þuJhodkYaom &[ef;wk &[ef;a,mifrsKd;udkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifu atmufyg twkdif; a[mMum;awmfrlcJhjcif; jzpf\/

b0dóEdÅ acg yemeE´ tem\*wrs¨geH a\*gMwbkaem umom0uP²m skóDvm ygy"r®m? awok skóDavok oHCH Osd´ó sgeH sóEdÅ? wsgyg[H tmeE´ oHC\*wH sud©PH toacsF,sH tyÜar,sH 0sgrd/

(r-3-299/)

tmeE´m ...pifppf aemiftem\*wfumvç &[ef;[laom tEG,frQudk aqmifukefaom ouFef; vnfça&mufukefaom oDvr&Sdukefaom ,kwfrmaom w&m;&SdolwdkYonf jzpfay:vmayukefvwåHU? xdk oDv r&Sdukefaom olwdkYç oHCmudk &nfñTef;í tvSLudk ay;vSLukefvwåHU/ tmeE´m ...xdkuJhodkYaom tcgrsKd;çaomfvnf; oHCdutvSLudk ra&wGufEkdif rEIdif;,SOfEkdifaom tusKd;&Sd\[k igbk&m;a[mawmf rl\/ tmeE´m rnfonfh enf;y&d,m,fESifhrQ oHCdusgexuf yk\*¾vdusgeudk txl;ojzifh tusKd;rsm;\[k igbk&m; a[mawmfrrlay/ (r-3-299/ su©dP0db\*Fokwf/)

aemufqHk;ç &[ef;ysufwdkYonf xkdouFef;pudkyif tus,fcsJUonfh tusKd;r&Sdonfh vkyfief;&yftjzpf owfrSwfum y,fpGefYypfMuukefvwåHU/ xdktcg vd\*Fomoemonf uG,fonf rnfay\/

(tH-|-1-69-70/)

#### "mwkomoemawmfuG,fyHk

"mwkomoemawmfjrwfBuD; uG,fyyHkudk þodkY od&Sdygav/ y&dedAÁmefonf udavoy&dedAÁmef cE¨- y&dedAÁmef "mwky&dedAÁmeftm;jzifh oHk;rsKd;jym;\/

**udavoy&dedAÁmef** -- a\*gwr&Sifawmfjrwfbk&m;\ udavomwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;rI = udavoy&d- edAÁmefonf r[mouú&mZf (103)ck uqkefvjynfaeYç r[maAm"dr@dKif0,fjzpfcJhNyD/ (udavoy&dedAÁmef jyKawmfrl&m tcsdeftcgumv jyKawmfrl&m Xmeonf twdtus &SdcJh\/ ,if; udavoy&dedAÁmefudkyif oOygsdaooedAÁmef[lívnf; ac:\/ udavomtm;vHk; csKyfNidrf;oGm;aomfvnf; udavomESifhwuGaom

E

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

ukodkvf tukodkvfrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tAsmuw trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg;wdkY <uif;usefaeao;aom rcsKyfNidrf;ao;aomaMumifh oOygsdaooedAÁmef[k qdkonf/)

**cE¨y&dedAÁmef** -- 0dygufur®Z½kyfwdkY\ wpfenf;qdkaomf <uif;usefaeao;aom cE¨mwdkY\ tNyD;wdkif csKyfNidrf;rIonf cE¨y&dedAÁmef rnf\/ ,if; cE¨y&dedAÁmefonf ukodem½kHjynf rv’mrif;wdkY\ tifMuif; O,smOfç jrwfpGmbk&m; y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlaomtcg jzpfcJhNyD/ ,if;cE¨y&dedAÁmefudk tEkygsdaooedAÁmef [lívnf; ac:qdkayonf/ cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf; jcif;wnf;/

**"mwky&dedAÁmef** -- xkdodkY cE¨y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrl&mwGif vlwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;tvdkYiSm --

]]igbk&m;&Sifonf vlUavmuç MumjrifhpGm &yfwnfcGifhr&bJ y&dedAÁmef pHvGefawmfrl&ayawmhtHh? ig bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfonfvnf; vlUjynfvlUavmu t&yfasotm;vHk;ç us,fjyefYrI r&Sdao; ysHUESHU rIr&Sdao;? xdkaMumifh y&dedAÁmefpHvGefoGm;awmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\vnf; rkefnif;aph yrmP&Sdaom "mwf awmf arGawmfrQudkaomfvnf; ,laqmifí rdrd rdrd\ ae&mXmeç apwDawmfudk wnfxm;udk;uG,fvsuf jyKpkvkyfauR;aom vlrsm;taygif;onf ewf&Gmok\*wdvQif vnf;avsmif;&m&Sdonf jzpfapownf;/}}

þodkYvQif "mwfawmfarGawmfrsm;udk tpdwfpdwfNydKuGJwnf&Sdatmif a&TwHk; a&TcJuJhodkY wpfvHk;wpfcJ wnf; rwnfatmif t"d|mefjyKawmfrlcJh\/

1/ pG,fawmf (4)qlç 2/ n§yf½kd;awmf (2)qlç

3/ ezl;oif;uspfawmf (1)ql --

þ (7)qlaom "mwfawmfwdkYonf yifudkrlv yuwd taetxm;twdkif; wnf&SdawmfrlMuukef\? NydKuGJrI r&SdMuukef/ <uif;usefaom "mwfawmfwdkYum; tpdwfpdwf t`rTm`rTm uGJawmfrlMuukef\/ xkdwGif -

1/ tao;qHk;"mwfawmfwdkYum; rkefnif;aphcefY yrmP&Sdukef\/ jrwfav;yef;iHk ta&miftqif;&Sdukef\/ 2/ t&G,ftvwftpm;"mwfawmfwdkYum; tv,fç xufydkif;usKd;oGm;aom qefuGJcefY yrmP&Sdukef\/

tvGef pifMu,f oefY&Sif; awmufyaom ykvJtqif;ESifh wlukef\/

3/ tBuD;qHk;"mwfawmfarGawmfwdkYum; tv,fçuGJaeaom yJaemufaphcefY yrmP&Sdukef\? a&Ttqif; ESifhwlaom ta&miftqif;&Sdukef\/ (sD-|-2-196/)

þtxufyg "mwfawmfarGawmf tm;vHk;wdkYudk aemufxyfwpfzef xyfí rNydKuGJ rysufpD;Ekdifaom aMumifh ]]torÇdEé}} "mwfawmfrsm;[kvnf; ac:\/

xdkodkY cE¨y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrl&mwGif vlwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm; tvdkYiSm rNydKruGJ rysufrpD;aom ]]torÇdEé}} "mwfawmfrsm; usef&pfcJh\/ xdk"mwfawmfwdkYonf vlwdkYylaZmfouúm& jyK&eftwGuf jrwfpGmbk&m;ocif\ t"d|mefawmfaMumifh wnf&Sdaejcif;jzpf\/ ESpfumvMumanmif;vwfaomf vlwdkYonf ypönf;Opmö &Smjcif;ç tcsdefukefum todçPfynm acgif;yg;vmí "mwfawmfarGawmfwdkYtm; jrwfEdk;ylaZmfrI rjyKMuawmhvwåHU/ xdktcg vlUjynf ewfjynf e\*g;jynf jA[®mhjynfwdkYç &Sd&SdorQ "mwfawmfarGawmfwdkYonf r[maAm"dr@dKifodkY

<uawmfrlMuukefvwåHU/

edsgeuxm

#### "mwfaygif;pk½kyf&Sifawmfjrwf

tvHk;pHkaom "mwfawmfwdkYonf r[maAm"dr@dKifç pka0;aygif;qHkvsuf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ½kyfyHkawmf toGifudk,lí aAm"dr@dKifç xuf0,fzGJUacG aeawmfrlvwåHU/ xdk"mwfaygif;pk Aks¨½kyfyHkawmfonf (32) yg;aom a,musfm;jrwfwdkY\ vu©PmawmfBuD;ç (80)aom vu©Pmawmfi,fwdkYESifh jynfhpHkvsuf Asmrybm vQH0gwifhxGef; a&mifjcnfawmf0ef;wdkYjzifh wifhw,fpGm prÜ,fawmfrlvwåHU/ xdkYjyif a&rD;tpHktpHkaom wefcdk; jym#d[mrsm;udk jyawmfrlvwåHU/

xdktcg xdkt&yfodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom vlom;jzpfaom owå0gwpfpHkwpfa,muf rnfonf r&Sd jzpfayvwåHU/ pMu0Vmaygif; wdkufwpfaomif; twGif;ç wnf&SdMuukefaom ewfjA[®mtm;vHk;wdkYonf omvQif pka0; a&muf&SdvmMuukefí -- ]],aeY udk,fawmftm; (10)yg;ç çPfawmftm; (10)yg;ESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlav\/ þaeY þtcsdeftcgrSpí avmuç trdkuf arSmiftwd jzpfayvwåHU/}}- [k idkjrnfwrf;MuayukefvwåHU/ xdkYaemuf "mwfaygif;pk½kyf&Sifawmf twGif;rS awaZm"mwfonf x<uvmNyD;vQif tm;vHk;aom "mwfawmfwdkYonf avmifuRrf;í t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefcef;oGm;ayvwåHU/

«««««"mwfawmfarGawmf[lonfrSmvnf; y&rwo¬ pöme,frS qdk&aomf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkom

jzpf\/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ç wnf&Sdaom Owkac:onfh awaZm"mwfaMumifh qifhuJqifhuJ jzpfyGm;aeaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;

½kyfuvmyfwkdif;ç yg0ifwnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfrSm obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJxufjruf pl;&Svmum uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk t<uif;tusefr&Sdatmif avmifuRrf;vdkufayawmhonf/»»»»»

"mwfaygif;pk ½kyf&SifawmfjrwfrS xajrmufjzpfay:vmaom rD;awmufrD;vQHonf jA[®mhjynfodkYwkdif atmif wufayvwåHU? rkefnif;aphcefY yrmP&Sdaom <uif;usefaeaom "mwfawmf\ xif&Sm;wnf&Sdae ao;ygrl wpfqufwnf;aom rD;awmufrD;vQHom jzpfay:aeayvwåHU/ "mwfawmfarGawmfrsm; tm;vHk; ukefqHk;oGm;aom tcgç rD;awmufrD;vQHonf jywfpJí oGm;ayvwåHU/ þuJhodkYaom BuD;us,faom tmEkabmfudk xif&Sm;jyawmfrlvsuf "mwfawmfarGawmfwdkYonf uG,faysmufí oGm;MuayukefvwåHU/

xdktcsdeftcgç nDnmjzjz pnf;a0;rdMuukefaom aomif;avmu"mwfwpfcGifrS ewfjA[®mtaygif; wdkYonf or®morÁKs¨bk&m;&SifwdkY\ y&dedAÁmef pHvGefawmfrl&m aeYtcgçuJhodkYyif ewfçjzpfukefaom eHYom yef; wl&d,m ponfwdkYjzifh ylaZmfrIudk jyKMuukefí oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif vusfm&pf vSnfhvnfukefvsuf t½kd taojyKum &Sdcdk;Muukefí --

tem\*aw OyÜZÆeuH Aks¨H yódwHk vbdómr b\*0g/

bkef;awmfae0ef; xGef;vif;awmufyawmfrlygayaom jrwfpGmbk&m; ...aemiftem\*wfumvç yGifhawmfrlvwåHUaom or®morÁKs¨bk&m;&Sifudk zl;ajrmfcGifhudk &vdkygukef\bk&m; --

þodkY avQmufxm;í rdrd rdrd\ ewfjynf jA[®mjynf XmeodkYyif jyefoGm;Muukef\/ þum; "mwkomoemawmfuG,fyHkwnf;/ (tH-|-1-70-71/)

#### y&d,wådomoemawmf\ ta&;BuD;yHk

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

þodkYaom omoemuG,fjcif; ig;rsKd;&Sd&mwGif y&d,wådomoemawmf uG,fjcif;onfomvQif ta&; tBuD;qHk; jzpfonf? t&if;rlv jzpfonf/ y&d,wådomoemawmfjrwfBuD; uG,faysmufoGm;cJhaomf y#dywåd omoemawmfBuD;vnf; uG,faysmufavawmh\/ y&d,wådomoemawmfjrwfBuD; wnf&Sdaeao;vQif y#dywådomoemawmfjrwfBuD;onfvnf; wnf&SdEkdifonfom jzpf\/

wpfcsdefu oD[dkVfuRef;wGif p@mvwdó ab;qdk;BuD; qdkufcJhzl;\/ &[ef;oHCmawmf cyfrsm; rsm;onf ZrÁLsdyfuRef;bufodkY ul;oGm;awmfrlMu\/ rax&fjrwfBuD; tyg; (60)wdkYum; tcsif;csif; uwdu0wf jyKMuukefí -- igwdkYtm; þt&mç orks´&mwpfzufurf; ZrÁLsdyfuRef;odkY oGm;&jcif;udpö onf r&Sd? igwdkYonf þoD[dkVfuRef;çyifvQif jzpfMuukef &SdMuukefí yd#uoHk;yHkudk apmifha&SmufMuyg ukeftHh? -- þodkY wdkifyif Muukefí orks´&mqdyfurf;rS jyefvSnfhawmfrlMuí su©dPrv, ZeyksfodkY

<uawmfrlMuNyD;vQif opfO opfjrpf opf&GufwdkYjzifh toufarG;rIudk jyKawmfrlukefvsuf oDwif;oHk;awmfrl Muukef\/ rdrdwdkY\ cE¨mudk,fudk rdrdwdkY &Gufaqmifxm;Ekdifaom tcsdefçum; xdkifvsufyif yd#uawmfudk &Gwfzwfo&Zgm,fawmfrlMuukef\/ rdrdwdkY\ cE¨mudk,fudk r&GufaqmifEdkifMuaom tcgçum; oJrsm;udk jzefYcif;awmfrlMuí oJyHkudk 0dkif;&HawmfrlMuvsuf ODacgif;wdkYudk oJyHkxuf wpfae&mç wifxm;awmfrlMu ukefí y&d,wådw&m;awmfudk oHk;oyfawmfrlMuukef\/ þuJhodkYaom owfrSwfcsufjzifh (12)ESpfwdkY umvywfvHk; t|uxmESifh wuG yd#uoHk;yHkudk jynfhjynfhpHkpHkjyKí aqmifxm;awmfrlcJhMuukef\/

(tH-|-1-71/)

p@mvwdó ab;qdk;BuD; Nidrf;at;vwfaomf (700)ukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf rdrdwdkY a&muf&Sd- &m ZrÁLsdyfuRef;ç t|uxmESifh wuGaom yd#uoHk;yHkudk tu©&myksfAsnf; wpfvHk;rQaomfvnf; r<uif; rusef&atmif aqmifxm;awmfrlNyD;aemuf oD[dkVfuRef;odkYyif wpfzefjyefvnf <uvmawmfrlMuukef\/ a&S;OD;pGm uv’\*grZeyksf r@vm&mrausmif;wdkufodkY 0ifa&muf oDwif;oHk;awmfrlMuukef\/ (700) ukefaom t|uxmESifhwuG yd#uoHk;yHkudk EIwfiHkaqmifawmfrlxm;EkdifMuonfh rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ ZrÁLsdyfuRef;rS oD[dkVfuRef;odkY jyefvnf <ua&mufawmfrlvmaMumif; owif;aumif;udk oD[dkVfuRef;ç usef&pfawmfrlMuonfh su©dPrv, Zeyksfç oDwif;oHk;awmfrlMuonfh &[ef;awmf (60)wdkYonf Mum; odawmfrlMuukefí ZrÁLsdyfuRef;rS jyef<uvmawmfrlMuaom (700)ukefaom rax&fBuD;wdkYudk zl;ajrmf&ef

<uoGm;awmfrlMuNyD;aemuf rax&fBuD;wdkYESifh twlwuG yd#uoHk;yHkudk okwfoifawmfrlMu&m tu©&m wpfvHk;rQudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç Asnf;wpfvHk;rQudkaomfvnf;aumif; rwlnDonf rnfonfudk rawGUjrif Mu&avukef/ (tH-|-1-71/)

xdktcg rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ twGif;ç þpum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfawmfrlcJh\/ y&d,wåd Ek acg omoeó rlvH? Osg[k y#dywåd/ (tH-|-1-71/)

y&d,wådw&m;awmfonf omoemawmf\ t&if;tjrpfavm? odkYr[kwf y#dywådomoemawmfonf omoemawmf\ t&if;tjrpfavm ¿

þpum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:awmfrlcJh\/ yHokulvdu = yHhoulaqmif rax&fBuD;wdkYu -- y#dywåd omoemawmfonfomvQif omoemawmf\ t&if;tjrpf rlvw&m;jzpf\/ -- [k rdefYqdkawmfrlMu\/

edsgeuxm

"r®uxdu rax&jfrwfwdkYuvnf; -- y&d,wådomoemawmfonfomvQif omoemawmf\ t&if; tjrpf rlvw&m; jzpf\/ -- [k rdefYqdkawmfrlMujyef\/ xkdtcg xdkyHhoulaqmifrax&f "r®uxdurax&f wdkYudk <uif;usefukefaom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYu þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMu\/

]]ESpfbufukefaom t&Sifbk&m;wdkY\ pum;rQjzifhomvQif wynfhawmfwdkYonf rvdkufemEkdifMuygukef? okwå trnf&onfh bk&m;a[mygVdawmfudk aqmifjyawmfrlMuygukef bk&m;}} --

þodkY avQmufxm;Muukef\/ bk&m;a[mygVdawmf okwåudk aqmifjyzdkY&ef 0efrav;yg[k qdkí yHhoulaqmifrax&fjrwfwdkYu atmufyg okwåygVdawmfrsm;udk udk;um;í xkwfaqmifjyawmfrlMuukef\/

£ar p okbs´ bdu©L or®m 0d[a&,sKH? tokanm avmaum t&[aEÅ[d tó/

(sD-2-125/)

y#dywådrlvuH r[m&mZ ow¬KomoeH y#dywådom&uH/ y#dywåd,m "&EÅm, wd|wd/

(ck-11-136-rdvdE´yO§/) 1/ t&d,r\*f (4)yg;wdkYudk &&Sd&ef 0dyóemudk BudKpm;tm;xkwfaeqJ tm&s¨0dyóuyk\*¾dKvf (4)rsKd;ç 2/ t&d,r\*fç wnfaom r\*fyk\*¾dKvf (4)rsKd;ç

3/ t&d,zdkvfç wnfaom t&d,zdkvfyk\*¾dKvf (4)rsKd; -- tm;vHk;aygif;aomf yk\*¾dKvf (12)rsKd;wnf;/

okbs´ ...þ&[ef;awmf (12)rsKd;wdkYonf rdrdwdkY &&Sdxm;aom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk tjcm; oltm; a[mMum;jyoí vufqifhurf;í aumif;rGefpGm aexdkifMuukefonf jzpfjim;tHh? avmuBuD;onf &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfwdkYjzifh rqdwfokOf;av&m/ (sD-2-125/)

sg,umawmf rdvdE´r[m&mZ ... bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfonf y#dywådomoemawmfvQif t&if;rlv&Sd\? y#dywådomoemawmfonfomvQif tESpfom&&Sd\/ y#dywådomoemawmfjrwfBuD;onf xif&Sm;wnf&Sdaevwfaomf bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfonf xif&Sm;wnf&Sdaeay\/

(ck-11-136-rdvdE´yO§/) yHhoulaqmif rax&fjrwfwdkYu txufyg okwåygVdawmfrsm;udk udk;um;í y#dywådomoemawmf onfomvQif bk&m;&Sifhomoemawmf\ t&if;rlvw&m;jzpfaMumif; wifjyavQmufxm;awmfrlMu\/

xdkwGif -- or®m 0d[a&,sKH = aumif;rGefpGm aexdkifMuukefonf jzpfjim;tHh -- [laom pum;&yfESifh

ywfoufí t|uxm\ zGifhqdkyHkudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

**or®m 0d[a&,sK** EÅd {w¬ aomwmyaEém twåaem t"d\*w|meH tnó uaxwGm wH aomwmyEéH ua&maEÅm or®m 0d[&wd emr/ {o ea,m ousg\*grdtmsDok/ aomwmywådr\*¾a|m tnrÜd aomwm- ywådr\*¾|H ua&maEÅm or®m 0d[&wd emr/ {o ea,m aoor\*¾a|ok/ aomwmywådr\*¾w¬m, tm&s¨- 0dyóaum twåaem y\*kPH ur®|meH uaxwGm tnrÜd aomwmywådr\*¾w¬m, tm&s¨0dyóuH ua&m- aEÅm or®m 0d[&wd emr/ {o ea,m aoor\*¾w¬m, tm&s¨0dyóauok/ (sD-|-2-181/)

**tm& s¨0dyóau[D**wd orm"dur®du0dyóau[d? odcgyÜwå0dyóau oE¨m, 0kwåH? e y|ydw- 0dyóae/ (sD-#D-2-183/)

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

1/ aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ aomwmywådr\*f\ a&S;tzdkYç usifhtyfaom ykAÁbm\*y#dysg trnf &aom jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk tjcm;olwpfOD;tm; a[mMum;jyoí xkd tjcm;ol wpfOD;wpfa,mufudk aomwmyefjzpfatmif jyKvkyfEdkifonf&Sdaomf þomoemawmfç aumif;- rGefpGm aexkdifaomol rnf\/ ousg\*grf tem\*grf &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfwdkYçvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ (4)

2/ aomwmywådr\*fçPfç wnfaom aomwmywådr\*¾|mefyk\*¾dKvfonf tjcm;ol wpfOD;wpfa,muf udkvnf; aomwmywådr\*fçPfç wnfatmif jyKvkyfEkdifonf&Sdaomf þomoemawmfç aumif;rGefpGm aexdkifonf rnf\/ ousg\*grdr\*fçwnfaom yk\*¾dKvf tem\*grdr\*fçwnfaom yk\*¾dKvf t&[wår\*fç wnfaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYçvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ (4)

«««««**rSwfcsuf** -- þç blwykAÁ\*wduenf; = a&S;ç jzpfzl;aom enf;tm;jzifh zGifhqdkawmfrljcif;jzpf\/ t&d,r\*f pdwåu©PwpfcsufcefY tcsdefumvç wnf&Sdaom t&d,molawmfaumif;udkomvQif t&d,

r\*fyk\*¾dKvf[k ac:qdk\/ aomwmywådr\*fçwnfaom y\*k ¾dKvfç ousg\*grdr\*fçwnfaom yk\*¾dKvfç tem-

\*grdr\*fçwnfaom yk\*¾dKvfç t&[wår\*fçwnfaom yk\*¾dKvf[k (4)rsKd;jym;\/ xdkt&d,r\*fyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf xdkt&d,r\*f pdwåu©PwpfcsufcefY tcsdefumvtwGif;ç tjcm;ol wpfOD;wpfa,muftm; aomwm- ywådr\*f ponfh t&d,r\*fç wnfatmif t&d,r\*f\ a&;S tzdkYç jznfhusifh&rnfh ykAÁbm\*y#dysg trnf &aom jzLpifjrifhjrwfonfh r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk a[mMum;jy qdkqHk;rzdkY&ef tcsdefum; r& Edkif/ odkYaomf xdkt&d,r\*fçwnfaom t&d,molawmfaumif;\ t&d,r\*fw&m;onfum; ysufpD; jcif;oabm r&Sdjcif;aMumifh tukyÜ"r® jzpfaomaMumifh = t&d,r\*frS jyefvnf avQmus½kd; r&Sdaom aMumifh xdkuJhodkY t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ wpfenf;qdkaomf t&d,r\*f yk\*¾dKvfonf t&d,r\*fç wnfNyD;onfESifh wpfNydKifeuf t&d,zdkvfodkY ul;oGm;\/ aomwmyef ousg\*grf tem\*grf &[EÅm olawmfaumif;wdkY toD;toD; jzpfoGm;awmfrMlu\/ xdkaomwmyef paom t&d,m olawmfaumif;wdkYonf rdrdwdkY a&S;çwnfcJhzl; jzpfcJhzl;aom t&d,r\*fç tjcm;olwpfOD;wpfa,mufudk wnfvmatmif jyKvkyfawmfrlEkdifMu\/ ykAÁbm\*y#dysg trnf&aom t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYç jznfh- usifh&rnfh jzLpifjrifhjrwfonfh r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;wdkYudk ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlEkdifMu\/ þ uJhodkYaom oabmw&m;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí blwykAÁ\*wduenf;tm;jzifh t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (sD-#D-2-183)»»»»»

3/ aomwmywådr\*fçPfç wnfaom aomwmywådr\*¾|mefyk\*¾dKvf jzpfa&;twGuf &nf&G,frSef;xm;í 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aeaom tm&s¨0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ avhusufxm;tyfNyD;aom yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;aom orx0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk a[mMum;jyoí tjcm;olwpfOD;udkvnf; aomwmywådr\*fudk &&Sd&ef tvdkYiSm tm&s¨0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfjzpfatmif jyKvkyfEkdifonf&Sdaomf þomoem awmfç aumif;rGefpGm aexdkifonf rnf\/ <uif;usefaom t&d,r\*fwdkYudk &&Sd&ef BudK;pm;tm;xkwf aeaom tm&s¨0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfwdkYçvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ (4)

**tm&s¨0dyóu** -- tm&s¨0dyóuyk\*¾dKvf[lonf Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom ESpfrsKd;aom orm"dwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom orm"d&Sdaom orm"dur®duyk\*¾dKvfjzpfí taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom cE¨mig;yg; y&rwf ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfEkdif awmfrlMuukefaom 0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;udkom qdkvdkonf/ txlojzifh 0dyóemçPf\ txGwftxdyfodkY

edsgeuxm

a&muf&SdawmfrlMuukefaom orm"dur®du0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk &nf&G,fawmfrlí tm&s¨0dyóuyk\*¾dKvf [k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrjlcif; jzpfayonf/ 0dyóemur®|mef;ç &yfwnfp 0dyóem çPfjzpfp 0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk &nf&G,fawmfrlí zGifhqdkxm;onfum; r[kwfay/ (sD-#D-2-183/)

yHhoulaqmifrax&fjrwfwdkYu txufyg okwåygVad wmfwdkYudk xkwfaqmifí udk;um;wifjyvmaom

tcg "r®uxdurax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYuvnf; -- y&d,wådomoemawmfonfomvQif omoemawmf\ t&if; rlvjzpfonf -- [laom rdrdwdkY\ t,l0gsudk wnfwHhatmif xm;Ekdif&eftvdkYiSm þokwåygVdawmfrsm;udk xkwfaqmifjyawmfrlMuukef\/

]],m0 wd|EÅd okwåEÅm? 0dea,m ,m0 sdyÜwd/

wm0 su©EÅd tmavmuH? ol&da, tAÇK|daw ,xm/ okwåaEÅok toaEÅok? yrka| 0de,rSd p/

warm b0dówd avmau? ol&da, tw¬\*Faw ,xm/

okwåaEÅ &u©daw oaEÅ? y#dywåd a[mwd &u©dwm/ y#dywåd,H Xdawm "Da&m? a,m\*au©rm e "HowD}}wd/

£ro®d H okawå tm[a# yHokulvduaw¬&m wkPDS ta[oHk? "r®uxduaw¬&meHa,0 0peH yk&awm ta[mod/ ,xm [d \*0owó 0g \*0o[óó 0g tEÅa& ya0Pdygvdum, a"Ek,m towd aom 0Haom om ya0Pd e C#D,wd? {0ar0H tm&s¨ 0dyóumeH bdu©LeH oawyd o[aóyd oH0dZÆrmae y&d,wåd,m towd t&d,r\*¾y#da0a"m emr e a[mwd/ ,xm p ed"dukrÇd,m Zmeew¬m, ygomPyda| tu©a&ok Xydawok ,m0 tu©&med "& EÅd? wm0 ed"dukrÇd e|m emr e a[mwd/ {0ar0H y&d,wåd,m "&rmem, omoeH tEÅ&[dwH emr e a[mwDwd/ (tH-|-1-72/)

txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm wpfenf;qdk&aomf "r®uxdu rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ qdkvdk&if; t"dyÜg,frSm þodkYjzpf\/

okwå trnf&aom bk&m;a[m ygVdawmf asoemawmfrsm;onf xif&Sm;wnf&SdaeMuorQ umv ywfvHk;ç 0denf;w&m;awmfrsm; xGef;vif;awmufyaeorQ umvywfvHk; aevkvifonf a&S;½SLwnfae ouJhodkY ta&miftvif;udk awGUjrifEkdifMuukef\/

okwå trnf&aom bk&m;a[m ygVdawmf asoemawmfrsm;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdukefvwfaomfç 0denf; w&m;awmfonfvnf; aysmufysufí oGm;vwfaomf ae0ifoGm;aom tcgçuJhodkY avmuç trdkuf arSmiftwd jzpfayvwåHU/

okwå trnf&aom ygVdawmfasoemawmfrsm;udk raysmufysufatmif xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufxm;Ekdif cJhaomf y#dywådomoemawmfBuD;udkvnf; xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmuftyfNyD;yif jzpfawmh\/ y#dywådomoem awmfç &yfwnfawmfrlEkdifaom tm&s¨0dyóujzpfaom ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;onf r\*ftpOf zdkvftpOf tm;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;awmfrlaomtcg a,m\*av;yg;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh rysufpD;Ekdif awmhay/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

"r®uxdurax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYu þokwåygVdawmfudk xkwfaqmifjyoawmfrlMuonf&Sdaomf yHhoul aqmif yHokulvdurax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYonf qdwfqdwfaeawmfrlMuukef\/ "r®uxdu rax&fjrwfBuD; wdkY\ pum;awmfonfomvQif a&U Swef;u jzpfoGm;\/ (tH-|-1-72/)

þodkY omoemuG,fjcif;ig;rsKd;wdkYwGif y&d,wådomoemawmf uG,fjcif;onfomvQif ta&;BuD;qHk; jzpfonf/ y&d,wådomoemawmfjrwfBuD;onf xif&Sm;wnf&Sdaeao;vQif y#dywådomoemawmf ponf wdkYonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; wnf&SdaeEkdifonfom jzpfonf/ y&d,wådomoemawmfjrwfBuD; uG,faysmufvQif um; y#dywådpaom omoemrsm;vnf; uG,faysmuf&rnf {uefwnf;/

**Oyrm** -- EGm;vm; t&mtaxmif&Sdaeygaomfvnf; rsKd;qufwnfwHh jyefYyGm;apEdkifaom EGm;r r&Sd vQif EGm;rsKd;qufonf rwnf&SdEkdif/ þOyrmtwl 0dyóemw&m;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom &[ef;t&m taxmif &Sdjim;aomfvnf; y&d,wådomoemawmfwnf;[laom yd#uoHk;yHkr&SdvQif t&d,r\*fudk xkd;xGif; odjrifrIrnfonf = y#da0"omoemawmf rnfonf rjzpfEdkifacs/ (oHo&m0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmufaMumif;

e,d smeduw&m;aumif;tjzpf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom usifhpOft&yf&yfwdkYudk y&d,wådomoemawmfç

jynfhjynfhpHkpHk azmfjyxm;\? y&d,wådomoemawmfjrwfBuD; uG,fjcif;onf edAÁmefodkYoGm;&m usifhpOfvrf;BuD; uG,faysmufjcif;yifjzpf\/ enf;rSef vrf;rSef usifhpOfrsm; uG,faysmufoGm;ojzifh enf;rSef vrf;rSef 0dyóem ur®|mef;udk rpD;jzef;Ekdif&um; 0dyóemw&m;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom &[ef; t&m taxmif &Sdjim; aomfvnf; y&d,wådwnf;[laom yd#uoHk;yHk usifhpOfrSefrsm; r&SdvQif t&d,r\*fudk xdk;xGif;odjrifrI y#d- a0" omoemawmfjrwfBuD; rjzpfEdkifjcif; jzpfayonf/)

ajrBuD;xJç euf½Idif;pGm jr§KyfESHxm;aom a&Ttdk;BuD;taMumif;udk odap&ef ausmufzsmay:ç tñTef; tu©&mrsm; a&;xGif;xm;jim;tHh? &wemrsm;udk wl;azmf&ef tñTef;odkufpmrsm; xif&Sm; &Sdaejim;tHh? ausmufzsmxufç a&;xGif;xm;aom tñTef;tu©&mrsm; xif&Sm;wnfaeorQ umvywfvHk; tñTef; odkufpmrsm; xif&Sm;&SdaeorQ umvywfvHk; tu©&mrsm; rysufrcsif; tñTef;odkufpmrsm; rysufrcsif; a&Ttdk;BuD;onf raysmufqHk;EdkifouJhodkY &wemodkufBuD;onf raysmufqHk;EkdifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif y&d,wådomoemjrwfBuD; xif&Sm; wnf&SdaeorQumvywfvHk; omoemawmfuG,fjcif; ig;rsKd;rnfonf rjzpfEdkifacs/ (tH-|-1-72/)

y&d,wådomoemawmfwnf;[laom yd#uoHk;yHk[lonf r\*fçPf zdkvfçPf edAÁmef[laom &wem a&Ttdk;BuD; &wemodkufBuD;onf rnfonfhae&mrSm wnf&Sdonf[k &wema&Ttdk;BuD; &wemodkufBuD; taMumif;udk odap&ef ausmufzsmxufç a&;xGif;xm;aom tñTef;tu©&mrsm; tñTef;odkufpmrsm; jzpfMu\/ ,cktcgwGif r\*fçPf zdkvfçPf edAÁmef wnf;[laom &wema&Ttdk;BuD; &wemodkufBuD; taMumif;udk od&Sd&efç &wema&Ttdk;BuD; &wemodkufBuD;udk &&Sd&ef avmuDr\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw- &m;ç avmukwå&mr\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;wnf;[laom tñTef;odkufpmrsm;onf yd#uoHk;yHkwnf; [laom y&d,wådomoemawmfBuD;ç tjynfhtpHk wnf&Sdaeay\/ q|o\*Fg,emodkY wdkifatmifaom o\*Fg,emrax&f tqufqufwdkYonf --

1/ EIwfwkduf tm\*Hkaqmifaom pepfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç 2/ ayxuftu©&mç wifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ausmufxuftu©&mç wifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

edsgeuxm

4/ pm&Gufxufç yHkESdyftu©&m wifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; -

t|uxmESifh wuGaom yd#uoHk;yHk tñTef;odkufpmrsm;udk xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufxm;awmfrlcJhMu ayonf/ ,aeY ,if;&wemodkufpmBuD;rsm;um; xif&Sm;wnf&Sdvsufyif &SdMu\/

tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf r\*fçPf zdkvfçPf edAÁmefwnf;[laom &wema&Ttdk;BuD;udk xkwf,l toHk;jyKvdkonf jzpftHh? &,lvdkonf jzpftHh? xdkyd#uoHk;yHkwnf;[laom tñTef;odkufpmç ñTef Mum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; pepfwus wl;azmfEkdifygu xdk&wema&Ttdk;BuD;udk wl;azmf &&SdEkdifrnfrSm rkcsjzpfayonf/

**edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg** trnf&aom þusrf;wGif r\*fçPf zdkvfçPf edAÁmefwnf;[laom &wema&Ttdk; BuD;udk wl;azmf&&SdEdkifa&;twGuf yd#uoHk;yHkwnf;[laom tñTef;odkufpmç vm&Sdonfhtwdkif; t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYç jznfhusifhtyfaom ykAÁbm\*y#dysg trnf&aom r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;wdkYudk wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh tpDpOfwus &mZrwfuGufuefY oHuGefcsmjzefYouJhodkY wpfuefYpD wpfuefYpD pD&&D a&;om;wifjy xm;ygonf/

1/ yxrwGJç tmemygeówd orm"dydkif;wGif tmemygevrf;rS orm"dxlaxmifyHk orm"dusifhpOf tñTef;odkufpmudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ½kyfudkçPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwf odrf;qnf;wwfaom ½lyy&d\*¾[çPf &&Sda&;twGuf ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; [laom trnfjzifh ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHk tñTef;odkufpmudkvnf;aumif; a&;om;wifjy cJhNyD; jzpf\/

3/ ,ckwpfzef emrfw&m;wdkYudk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwf odrf;qnf;wwfaom t½lyy&d\*¾[çPf &&Sda&;twGuf **emrfur®|mef;ydkif;**udk qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

þemrfur®|mef;ydkif; tñTef;odkufpmwGif --

(u) emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;yHk t½lyy&d\*¾[ tcef;ç ( c ) ½kyf+emrfudk odrf;qnf;yHk ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ tcef;ç

( \* ) ½kyf+emrfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;yHk emr½ly00w¬me tcef;ç

(C) £&d,myx tcef;ç ( i ) orÜZOf tcef;ç

( p ) owdy|mefav;yg; tcef; --

þodkYponfh tydkif;BuD;rsm; yg0ifvsuf&Sdayonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf þemrfur®|mef;udk qufvufí zwf½IavhvmMunfhygu yd#uygVdawmfESifh t|uxm #DumwdkYç vm&Sdaom --

1/ emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum;xm;onfh tñTef;odkufpmrsm;udkvnf;aumif;ç 2/ odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHk enf;pepfudk azmfjyxm;aom tñTef;odkufpmrsm;udkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ or®morÁKs¨bk&m;&Sifomru om0uwdkYonfvnf; emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;í &Ekdifonfh a&S;xHk;a[mif; Oyaso tñTef;odkufpmrsm;udkvnf;aumif; jynfhjynfhpHkpHk awGU&Sd&rnf jzpfayonf/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

tdkab;qdk;BuD; emab;qdk;BuD; aoab;qdk;BuD; y#doaE¨wnfae&onfh ab;qdk;BuD; tyg,fab; qdk;BuD; oHo&m0#fsku© ab;qdk;BuD; t00wdkYrS vGwfajrmuf&mjzpfaom rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmf jrwfBuD;udk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf &SdMuukefaom olawmfaumif;taygif;wkdYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfawmfrlEkdifMuygapaom0f/

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf pdwåvawmifausmif; - zm;atmufawm& omoemawmfouú&mZf - 2537 - ck? aumZmouú&mZf - 1355 - ck? wefaqmifrkef;vjynfhaeY/

2222

#### edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - skwd,wGJ

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; -- t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

**emrfur®|mef;ydkif;**

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁKs¨ó/

## t½„yy&d \*¾[ tcef;

#### 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH emrfw&m;

oAÁnKor®morÁKs¨bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkifu oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf ty&dZmeeokwåef wGif tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk çwy&dnm wD&Py&dnm y[mey&dnm[laom y&dnm (3)rsKd;jzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; xdk;xGif; rodygu oHo&m0#fqif;&Jsku©onf rnfonhfenf;ESifhrQ rukefqkH;Edkif[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; (oH-2-249-250/)ç

t|omvdeDt|uxm (271)ç 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxm (2-300-301)wdkYç ½kyfw&m;oufoufudk 0dy- óem ½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fçPfonf rjzpfay:vmEdkif? emrfw&m;oufoufudk 0dyóem ½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fçPfonf rjzpfay:vmEdkif? xdkaMumifh &Hcg ½kyf w&m;udk &Hcg emrfw&m;udk 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnf[k ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; oHo&m0#fqif;&Jsku©BuD;udk ukefcef;apvdkaom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; qufvufí odrf;qnf;&rnf çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&rnf jzpfonf/ qufvuf odrf;qnf;&rnfh emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxmESifh r[m#DumwdkYwGif atmuf ygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/

waó0H y&d\*¾[dw½lyó sGg&0aoe t½ly"r®m ygu#m a[mEÅd/ ao,sxdsH -- asGyÍö0dnmPmedç wdaóm raem"mwka,mç t|o|d raem0dnmP"mwka,mwd {umoDwd avmud,pdwåmed? t0d- aoaoe p aw[d pdawå[d o[Zmawm zaómç a0semç onmç apwemç ZD0dwHç pdwå|dwdç reoduma&mwd £ar owå owå apwodumwd/ avmukwå&pdwåmed ye ae0 oks¨0dyóuó? e orx,meduó y&d\*¾[H \*pä EdÅ te"d\*wwåmwd/ (0doks¨d-2-223/)

umrH 0w¬K0aoemyd t½ly"r®m ygu#m a[mEÅd? sGg&0aoe ye y&d\*¾a[m temukavmwd uwGm 0kwåH? **]]sGg&0aoe t½„y"r®m ygu#m a[mEDÅ}}**wd/ oAÁo\*Fg[du0aoe **]]{umoDwd avmud,pdwåmeD}}**wd 0kwHå vmbdaem {0 ye r[\*¾wpdwåmed okygu#med a[mEÅd/ **t0daoaoem**wd om"m&Pawm/ zómsa,m [d owå apwodum pu©K0dnmPmsD[dyd OyÜZÆeawm oAÁpdwåKyÜgsom"m&Pm/ **oaAÁyd aw**wd {umoDwd avmud,pdwåmedç wHorÜ,kwåm zómsa,mwd oaAÁyd aw t½ly"ar®/ tm&r®Pm- sd0dbma\*e ye pdwåKyÜgsabas \*,Srmae wawm A[kwa&m {0 a[mwd? aom ye £" em"dayÜawm/

(r[m#D-2-352-353/)

txó {0H ]]pwåm&d r[mblwmed aw0Dowd Oygsg½lyged ½lyu©aE¨m}}wd ½lyu©E¨H y&d\*¾PSEÅó tm,wesGg&0aoe t½lydaem cE¨m ygu#m a[mEÅd/ (tbd-|-2-241/)

þtxufyg t|uxm#DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif zGifhqdka&;om; wifjytyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; (6)sGg& (42)aum|mowdkYç wnf&Sd aom blw½kyf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;ç Oygsg½kyf (24)yg;wdkYudk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í odrf;qnf;tyfNyD;aom ½kyf w&m;&Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ oEÅmef0,f pu©KsGg& aomwsGg& CmesGg& Zd0SgsGg& um,sGg& raemsGg&[k qdktyfaom tm,wesGg&\ tpGrf;jzifh emrfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;vmukef\/

emrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfrsm; jzpfMuonfh pu©K0w¬Kç aomw0w¬Kç Cme0w¬Kç Zd0Sg0w¬Kç um, 0w¬Kç [s,0w¬K[laom 0w¬K\tpGrf;jzifhvnf; emrfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukefonfom jzpfukef\/ odkYaomfvnf; pu©KsGg&0Dxdpaom tm,wesGg&\ tpGrf;jzifh emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;onfum; a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;jcif; r&Sd[k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí pu©KsGg&0Dxdpaom tm,we sGg&\tpGrf;jzifh emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef t|uxmq&mawmfu rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

pu©K0w¬Kç pu©K0dnmPfpdwfESifh twlwuG zóç a0semç onmç apwemç {u\*¾wmç ZD0dwç reodum&[laom apwoduf (7)vkH;ç pdwfapwoduf ESpf&yfaygif;aomf emrfw&m; (8)vkH;wdkYom rSDí jzpfMu&\/ tvm;wlyif aomw0w¬K ponfwdkYçvnf; aomw0dnmPfponfh qdkif&m 0dnmPfwdkYESifh twlwuG emrfw&m; (8)vkH;pDom toD;toD; rSDí jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf [s,0w¬Kçum; tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udk xdkufovkd odaeonfh pu©K0dnmPfponfh yÍö0dnmPfwdkYrS wpfyg;aom 0Dxdpdwf tm;vkH;wdkYonf rSDí jzpfaeMu\/ y#doaE¨pdwf b0ifpdwf pkwdpdwf[laom emrfw&m;pkwdkYvnf; [s,0w¬Kudkyif rSDí jzpfMu ukef\/ odkYtwGuf [s,0w¬Kçum; tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udk xdkufovdk odMuonfh todpdwfwdkY pkjyHKí jzpfae Muonfhae&m jzpfojzifh rSD&m0w¬Ktvdkuf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;cJhaomf a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;jcif; &Sdae\/ odkYtwGuf a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;jcif; uif;atmif pu©KsGg&0Dxdemrfw&m;ponfh tm,wesGg&tvdkuf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif;uom omvGefí aumif;rGefonfhtwGuf tm,wesGg&tvdkuf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&ef ½IyGm;&ef t|uxmq&mawmfu rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ þtxufyg t|uxmwdkY\ ñTefMum;owfrSwfcsuft& þusrf;çvnf; tm,wesGg&tvdkufyif emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&ef a&;om;wifjyrnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnfh emrfw&m;wdkYrSm --

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ | asGyÍö0dnmPf | -- | 10 |
| 2/ | yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; orÜ#d pädKif;asG [laom raem"mwf | -- | 3 |
| 3/ | raem0dnmP"mwf | -- | 68 |
|  | tm;vkH;aygif;aomf avmuDpdwf | -- | 81 |

4/ ,if;avmuDpdwfwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJ jzpfMuukefaom zóç a0semç onmç apwemç pdwå|dwdrnfaom

{u\*¾wmç ZD0dwç reodum&[laom pdwftm;vkH;ESifh qufqHaom oAÁpdwåom"m&P apwoduf wdkYwnf;? þum; txl;rr omrntm;jzifh ajymqdkjcif;wnf;/ txl;tm;jzifhqdk&rl pdwåu©Pwdkif; 0,f ,SOfzufapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYudk emrfCe[laom emrfwkH;emrfcJ (4)rsKd;udk NydKuGJ oGm;atmif çPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkavmuDpdwfwdkYwGifvnf; psmefudk &&SdMuukefaom psmevmbDyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmefçomvQif r[\*¾Kwfpdwf trnf&Muukefaom psmefemrfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;Muukef\/ avmukwå&mpdwfwdkYum; orx,mOf rzuf oufouf

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

aom oks¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvftm;vnf; çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,lEdkifjcif;odkY ra&mufukef? psmef orx,mOf&Sdaom orx,meduyk\*¾dKvftm;vnf; çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifjcif;odkY ra&muf&Sdukef/

,if;avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYudk r&&Sdao;aomaMumifh jzpf\/

#### Bud,mpdwfrsm; - owdjyK&ef

txufwGif 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxmu 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfMuonfh emrfw&m;tm;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;a&wGufaom enf;jzifh avmuDpdwf (81)rsKd;[k azmfjyxm;\/ xdkwGif yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;ç raemsGg&m 0ZÆef;[laom tm½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom tm0ZÆef;pdwfwdkYonfum; t[dwfBud,mpdwfrsm;yif jzpfMu\/ jyKumrwå (= tm½kHudk qifjcifumrwå) rQom jzpfaomaMumifh Bud,m[laom trnfudk &Mu\/ ,if; Bud,mpdwf ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; ykxkZefç aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmefçvnf; jzpfEdkifMu\/ <uif;usefukefaom -

1/ [odwkyÜgsfpdwf (1) rsKd; 2/ r[mBud,mpdwf (8) rsKd;

3/ ½lyg0p&Bud,mpdwf (5) rsKd; (yÍöuenf;) 4/ t½lyg0p&Bud,mpdwf (4) rsKd;

þ (18)rsKd;ukefaom Bud,mpdwfwdkYum; &[EÅmt&SifjrwfBuD;wdkY\ oEÅmefçom jzpfcGifh &Edkifaom pdwfwdkY jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf ykxkZefç aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonfh emrfw&m; wdkYwGif ,if;Bud,mpdwfwdkY ryg0ifMu[k rSwfyg/

#### tm,wesGg& - ur®sGg&

**tm,wesGg&0aoem**wd tm,weocFgwsGg&0aoe/ ur®sGg&ed0wåewH¬ tm,we\*¾[PH/ **um,sGga&**wd yomsum,sGga&/ **raemsGg&H** emr om0ZÆeH b0\*ø/ wó edó,bm0awm [s,0w¬KH oE¨m, edódwa0g[ma&e **]]raemsGg&}}**EÅd 0kwåH? ,w¬ raemsGg½kyÜwdå/ (r[m#D-2-410/)

omoemawmfç **tm,wesGg&ç ur®sGg&**[k sGg& tokH;tEIef; ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ um,sGg&ç 0pDsGg&ç raemsGg&[laom sGg& okH;yg;um; **ur®sGg&**wnf;/ pu©KsGg&ç aomwsGg&ç CmesGg&ç Zd0SgsGg&ç um,sGg&ç raemsGg&[laom sGg& (6)yg;um; **tm,wesGg&**wnf;/

**um,sGg&** -- um,sGg&ç 0pDsGg&ç raemsGg&[laom sGg& (3)yg;ç yg0ifaom um,sGg&[lonf a&S;

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfh (tbd-|-1-126)ç zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; - pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom um,0dnwf½kyfonf **um,ur®sGg&** rnf\/ ,if; um,ur®sGg&-t& um,0dnwf½kyfudk t&aumuf,l&\/

wpfzef tm,wesGg& (6)yg;wdkYwGifvnf; um,sGg& yg0ifjyef\/ ,if;um,sGg&t&um; yoms½kyf

= tMunf½kyf (5)rsKd;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom um,yoms = um,tMunf"mwfudk w&m;udk,f aumuf,l&\/ um,yoms = um,tMunf"mwfonf um,sGg&0DxdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m sGg& (= wHcg;ayguf) ozG,f jzpfjcif;aMumifh **um,sGg&** rnf\/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

**raemsGg&** -- um,sGg&ç 0pDsGg&ç raemsGg& [laom ur®sGg&wGif tusKH;0ifaom raemsGg&-t& w&m;udk,frSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ ]]t,H emr raem raemsGg&H e a[mwD}}wd e 0wåaAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-129/)

2/ awblruukovmukoavm {ulewd oH 0da"m raem raemur®sGg&H emr/ (tbd-|-1-130/)

1/ pdwftm;vkH;onfyif raemsGg& rnf\/ apwem[laom uH\ jzpfaMumif; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ apwemonf oAÁpdwåom"m&Papwoduf (= pdwftm;vkH;ESifh qufqHaom apwoduf) jzpf\/

,if;apwemonf pdwfESifhom twl,SOfwGJí tjrJ jzpfavh&Sdojzifh pdwfrygbJ jzpfEdkifonfhpGrf;tm; r&Sdojzifh ,if;pdwfu o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS jzpfay:vmEdkif&um; pdwftm;vkH;onf apwem[lorQ\ taMumif;jzpfí **raemsGg&** rnf\/

2/ tbdZgm = tm½kHudk vdkvm;wyfrufjcif;ç Asmygs = owå0gwdkYudk (ocFg&wdkYudk) ysufpD;apvdkjcif; zsufqD;vdkjcif; (= asgo)ç rdpämsd|d = t,lrSm;jcif; tjrifrSm;jcif; paom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYESifh

,SOfaom tukodkvfapwemwdkY\vnf;aumif;ç

tebdZgm = tm½kHudk rvdkvm; rwyfrufjcif;ç tAsmygs = owå0gwdkYudk (ocFg&wdkYudk) rzsufqD;vdkjcif; rysufpD;apvdkjcif; (= arwåm = tasgo)ç or®msd|d = rSefuefaom or®msd|d çPftjrif paom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYESifh ,SOfaom ukodkvfapwemwdkY\vnf;aumif; --

þ (2)rsKd;ukefaom ukodkvfapwem tukodkvfapwemwdkY\ jzpfaMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh umr

½ly t½lywnf;[laom bkHokH;yg;twGif;ç wnf&Sdaom ukodkvfaZm tukodkvfaZm (29)rsKd;onf

**raemsGg&** rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-129-130/)

wpfzef tm,wesGg& (6)yg;wGif tusKH;0ifaom raemsGg&-t& w&m;udk,f aumuf,lykHrSm atmufygtwdkif; (3)rsKd; &Sd\/

1/ b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudkvnf; **raemsGg&**[k ac:qdk\/

2/ tm0ZÆef; (raemsGg&m0ZÆef;) ESifh wuGaom b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudkvnf; **raemsGg&**[kac:qdk\/ 3/ [s,0w¬K½kyfudkvnf; XmEsLypm&tm;jzifh wifpm;í **raemsGg&**[k ac:qdk\/

,if; (3)rsKd;vkH;onfyif raemsGg&0Dxd emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ odkYr[kwf raem0dnmPfemrfw&m;pkwdkY\ jzpfaMumif; jzpf&m jzpfaomaMumifh **raemsGg&** rnf\/

þ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;çum; um,sGg&ESifh raemsGg& t& tm,wesGg&udkom qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/ (þusrf;pm - 31 - ponfçvnf; Munfhyg/)

#### emrfur®|mef; odrf;qnf;enf; okH;enf;

{0H ok0doks¨½lyy&d\*¾[ó yeó t½ly"r®m wD[d tmuma&[d Oy|[EdÅ zó0aoe 0g a0sem- 0aoe 0g 0dnmP0aoe 0g/ (0doks¨d-2-226/)

wd0da"m [d t½lyur®|mae tbdeda0aom zó0aoe a0sem0aoe pdwå0aoemwd/ uxH¿

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

{upöó [d oHcdawåe 0g 0dw¬ma&e 0g y&d\*¾[daw ½lyur®|mae wod® Htm&r®aP pdwåapwod- umeH yXrmbdedygawm wH tm&r®PH zkoaEÅm OyÜZÆrmaem zaóm ygua#m a[mwd/ {upöó wH tm&r®PH tEkb0EDÅ OyÜZÆrmem a0sem ygu#m a[mwd/ {upöó wH tm&r®PH y&d\*¾a[wGm 0dZmeEHÅ OyÜZÆrmeH 0dnmPH ygu#H a[mwd/

ww¬ ,ó zaóm ygua#m a[mwd? aomyd ]]e au0vH zaóm0 OyÜZÆwd? awe osd¨ H was0 tm&r®PH tEkb0rmem a0semyd OyÜZÆwd? oÍÆmeermem onmyd? apw,rmem apwemyd? 0dZmeermeH 0dnmPrdÜ OyÜZÆwD}}wd zóyÍöraua,0 y&d\*¾PSmwd/

,ó a0sem ygu#m a[mwd? aom ]]e au0vH a0sem0 OyÜZÆwd? wm, os¨d Hwas0g&r®PH zkormaem zaómyd OyÜZÆwd? oÍÆmeermem onmydç apw,rmem apwemydç 0dZmeermeH 0dnmPrÜd OyÜZÆwD}}wd zóyÍöraua,0 y&d\*¾PSmwd/

,ó 0dnmPH ygu#H a[mwd? aom ]]e au0vH 0dnmPar0 OyÜZÆwd? awe os¨d H was0g&r®PH zkormaem zaómyd OyÜZÆwd? tEkb0rmem a0semydç oÍÆmeermem onmydç apw,rmem apwemyd OyÜZÆwD}}wd zóyÍöraua,0 y&d\*¾PSmwd/ (r-|-1-280-281/ sD-|-2-314/ tbd-|-2-252/)

**tbdeda0aom**wd p 0dyóem, ykAÁbma\* uw¬AÁemr½lyy&dapäasg a0sdwaAÁm/ wo®m yXrH

½lyy&d\*¾PSeH ½lay tbdeda0aom/ {o ea,m aoaookyd/ (r[m#D-2-470/)

{0H wó waó0 ygu#bma0yd ]]oAÁH bdu©a0 tbdan,s}}EÅdç ]]oAÁÍö acg bdu©a0 tbdZme}}EÅd p {0rmsd0peawm oaAÁ or®oEky\*g "r®m y&d\*¾a[wAÁmwd saóaEÅm **]]ww¬ ,óm}}**wdtmsdrm[/ ww¬ **zóyÍöraua,0g**wd t0"m&PH wsaEÅm\*"wåm w\*¾[aPae0 \*[dwwåm pwkEéH t½lyu©E¨meH/ zóyÍöru\*¾[PH [d wó oAÁpdwåKyÜgsom"m&Pbm0awm? ww¬ p zó-apwem-\*¾[aPe oAÁocFg&u©E¨"r®o\*Fa[m apwemy"mewåm awoH/ wxm [d okwåEÅbmZeDa, **ocFg&u©E¨0dba\*F**

]]pu©KoræóZm apwem}}wdtmsdem apwem0 0dbwåm? £wa& ye cE¨m o½layae0 \*[dwm/

(r-#D-1-370/)

þ txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; t"dyÜg,frSm þodkY jzpf\/

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; zGifhqdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; aumif;rGefpifMu,fpGm

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ oEÅmef0,f -

1/ zó\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç 2/ a0sem\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ todpdwf 0dnmPf\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;

þ (3)rsKd;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh emrfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;vmukef\/

**tbdeda0o** -- 0dyóemçPf\ a&S;tzdkYç jyKoifhjyKxdkufaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif; **emr½„yy&dapäs** vkyfief;&yfudk **0dyóembdeda0o** = 0dyóemçPf\

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

t½IcH tm½kHwdkYudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;[k ac:qdk\/ ½kyfw&m;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk **½„ay tbdeda0o**ç emrfw&m;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk **t½„ay tbdeda0o** - þodkY ponfjzifh ac:qdkayonf/ taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m; wdkYudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onfvnf; þtbdeda0oydkif;wGif yg0ifvsuf&Sd\/ taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkY [lonfrSmvnf; taMumif;½kyfemrf tpktykHESifh tusKd;½kyfemrf tpktykHwdkYom jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

xdkwGif emrfur®|mef;ydkif;ç --

1/ zó\ tpGrf;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;jcif; 2/ a0sem\ tpGrf;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;jcif;

3/ todpdwf 0dnmPf\ tpGrf;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;jcif;[k ESvkH;oGif;enf; (3)enf; &Sdayonf/ þpum;&yfudk xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjy&aomf þodkY jzpf\/

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todçPf0,f --

1/ "mwfur®|mef; tusOf;ESvkH;oGif;enf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; 2/ "mwfur®|mef; tus,f ESvkH;oGif;enf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;

½kyfur®|mef;udk (= ½kyfw&m;udk) çPfjzifhydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;NyD;vwfaomf xdk½kyfw&m;wnf; [laom tm½kHç pdwfapwodufwdkY\ a&S;OD;pGm usa&mufjcif;oabmjzpfaom xdk½kyfw&m;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk awGUxdvsuf jzpfay:vmaom (= awGUxdaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom) zóonf xif&Sm;\/

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todçPf0,f xdk½kyfw&m;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk cHpm;vsuf jzpfay:vmaom a0semonf xif&Sm;\/

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todçPf0,f xdk½kyfw&m;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk ydkif;jcm;um,lí xdktm½kHudk ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odvsuf jzpfay:vmaom todpdwf = 0dnmPfonf xif&Sm;\/

xdkyk\*¾dKvf (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ çPfç zóonf xif&Sm;\? xdkzó xif&Sm;aomyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ]]zócsnf;oufouf zówpfckwnf;omvQif jzpfay:aeonfum; r[kwf? xdkzóESifh twlwuG xdktm½kHudkyifvQif (= xdktm½kH\ t&omudkyifvQif) cHpm;wwfaom a0semonf vnf; jzpfay:ae\/ xdktm½kHudkyifvQif rSwfom;wwfaom = trSwfjyKí odwwfaom onmonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\/ xdktm½kHay:odkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk a&mufatmif aphaqmfay;wwf vIHUaqmfay;wwfaom apwemonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\/ xdktm½kHudkyifvQif ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom (= ynm-onmwdkY odykHrS wpfrsKd;wpfzHktm;jzifh odwwfaom) 0dnmPfonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\}}[k ESvkH;ydkufí zóvQif (5)ck ajrmuf&Sdaom zóyÍöruw&m;wdkYudkyifvQif çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\ odrf;qnf;\/

tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ çPfç tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;wwfaom a0semonf xif&Sm;\/ xdk a0semxif&Sm;aomyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ]]a0semcsnf;oufouf a0semwpfckwnf;om jzpfay:aeonf um; r[kwf? xdka0semESifh twlwuG xdktm½kHudkyifvQif awGUxdvsuf jzpfay:vmaom (= awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom) zóonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\? xdktm½kHudkyifvQif rSwfom;wwf aom = trSwfjyKíodwwfaom onmonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\? xdktm½kHay:odkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

a&mufatmif aphaqmfay;wwf vIHUaqmfay;wwfaom apwemonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\? xdktm½kHudkyifvQif ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom (= ynm onmwdkY odykHrS wpfrsKd;wpfzHktm;jzifh odwwfaom) 0dnmPfonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\}}[k ESvkH;ydkufí zóvQif (5)ckajrmuf&Sdaom zóyÍöruw&m;wdkYudkyifvQif çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\ odrf;qnf;\/

tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ çPfç tm½kHudk ydkif;jcm;,lwwf odwwfaom 0dnmPfonf xif&Sm;

\/ xdk 0dnmPfxif&Sm;aomyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ]]0dnmPfcsnf;oufouf 0dnmPfwpfckwnf;om jzpfay: aeonfum; r[kwf? xdk0dnmPfESifh twlwuG xdktm½kHudkyifvQif awGUxdvsuf jzpfay:vmaom = (awGUxd aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom) zóonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\? xdktm½kHudkyifvQif (= xdktm½kH

\ t&omudkyifvQif) cHpm;wwfaom a0semonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\? xdktm½kHudkyifvQif rSwfom; wwfaom = trSwfjyKí odwwfaom onmonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\? xdktm½kHay:odkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk a&mufatmif aphaqmfay;wwfvIHUaqmfay;wwfaom apwemonfvnf; jzpfay:ae\}}[k ESvkH;ydkufí zóvQif (5)ckajrmuf&Sdaom zóyÍöruw&m;wdkYudkyifvQif çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\ odrf;qnf;\/

(r-|-1-280-281-ponf/)

#### tm;vkH;udk odrf;qnf;yg

þ qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; xdkxdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todpdwfç zó a0sem 0dnmPf[laom (3)rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom w&m;[laom xdkxdkw&m;\omvQif xif&Sm;rI &Sdaomfvnf; -

1. **oAHÁ bdu©a0 tbdan,sH/** (oH-2-258/ ck-9-6/)
2. **oAÁÍö acg bdu©a0 tbdZmeH/** (oH-2-250/)
3. tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;udk xdk;xGif;odtyf\[k vnf;aumif;ç
4. &[ef;wdkY ...tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;udk xdk;xGif;odcJhaomf (oHo&m0#fqif;&Jsku© ukefqkH;Edkif\) --

þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh tvkH;pkHaom vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;iSmxdkufaom or®oEky\*"r® trnf&onfh ½kyf w&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,ltyf\ odrf;qnf;tyf\[k ñTefjyawmfrlvdkaom t|uxmq&mawmfonf txufyg pum;&yfrsm;udk rdeYfqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

,if;t|uxmpum;&yf0,f **zóyÍöruw&m;wdkYudkyifvQif** çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&ef odrf;qnf;&ef t|uxmq&mawmf zGifhqdkjcif;rSm y"meenf;tm;jzifh zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ pdwåu©P wpfck wpfck\ twGif;ç wnf&SdMuukefaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYwGif ocFg&u©E¨mpm&if;0if jzpfukefaom zó apwemwdkYudk odrf;qnf;yg[k qdkojzifh y"mejzpfaom jy"mef;aom zó apwemwdkYudk odrf;qnf;&vQif tyÜ"me jzpfaom rjy"mef;aom <uif;usefonfh ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;&rnfom jzpfonf/ zó apwemudk ,lojzifh ocFg&u©E¨mpm&if;0if y&rwf"mwfom; tm;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;,l&aomaMumifh jzpfonf/ taMumif;rl xdkocFg&u©E¨mw&m;pkwdkYwGif apwem jy"mef;aomaMumifh jzpf\? bk&m;&Sif udk,f- awmfwdkifyifvQif 0dbif;ygVdawmf0,f okwåEÅbmZeD,enf;ç ocFg&u©E¨mrSwpfyg; usefcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYudk

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

o½kyfxkwfí a[mMum;awmfrltyfygaomfvnf; ocFg&u©E¨mudk a0zefa[mMum;awmfrl&m0,f apwem udkom y"mexm;í a0zef a[mMum;awmfrlaom xkH;a[mif;wpf&yfvnf; xif&Sm; &Sdaeayonf/

(r-#D-1-370/)

þ txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ owfrSwfcsuft& zóu píjzpfapç a0semu píjzpfapç todpdwf0dnmPfu píjzpfap emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mç pdwåu©P wpfck wpfck twGif;ç zó wpfvkH;wnf;ç a0semwpfvkH;wnf;ç todpdwf = 0dnmPfwpfvkH;wnf;udkom odrf;qnf;&onfum; r[kwf?

,SOfzuf pdwf+apwoduf = orÜ,kwfw&m;pktm;vkH;udk odrf;qnf;&onf[k rSwfyg/ þusrf;pm tpydkif; **aumif;aom n wpfn** ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfh oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf **ty&dZmee**okwåef bk&m;a[m ygVdawmfESifh tnDyif jzpfayonf/

#### ½dkaopGm vdkufem&rnfh pnf;urf;wpf&yf

xdkodkY emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mç **orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf**onf psmeft\*FgwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; psmeft\*FgwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJí pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ç twljzpfoGm;Muukefaom psmeorÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk vnf;aumif; pwifí odrf;qnf;vdku odrf;qnf;Edkif\/ ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg

,if;psmefemrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m [s,ç wnf&SdMuukefaom blw½kyf Oygsg½kyfwdkYudk qufvufí odrf;qnf; &jyef\/ (0doks¨d-2-222 - Munfh/)

wpfzef orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf umrm0p& emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk qufvufí odrf;qnf;vdkygu

½kyfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf;NyD; çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;NyD; jzpf&ayrnf/ **oks¨0dyóem,medu**yk\*¾dKvfonf vnf; psmefr&onfhtwGuf psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk rodrf;qnf;Edkif&um; umrm0p& emrfw&m;wdkYudkyif odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpf\? ,if;odkY umrm0p& emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vdkygu ½kyfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf; xm;NyD; çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;NyD;yif jzpf&ayrnf/ rlvyPÖmot|uxmwGifvnf; --

oHcdawåe 0g 0dw¬ma&e 0g y&d\*¾[daw ½lyur®|mae ... (r-|-1-280/)

= tusOf;enf;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; tus,fenf;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; ½kyfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf;NyD;vwfaomf - [k emrfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf;awmhrnfh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ½kyf ur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf;NyD;jzpf&rnf jzpfaMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;\/

wpfzef t|omvdeDt|uxm (271)wGifvnf; ½kyfw&m;oufoufudk 0dyóem ½Iae½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fçPfodkY rqdkufEdkif? emrfw&m;oufoufudk 0dyóem ½Iae½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fçPfodkY rqdkufEdkif? odkYtwGuf blw½kyf Oygsg½kyfwdkYudk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í 0dyóem ½INyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf onf emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; qufvufí 0dyóem½I&ef þodkY ñTefMum;xm;jyef\/

wo®m wH ½lyH tm&r®PH uwGm OyÜEHé a0seH onH ocFga& 0dnmPÍö ]]£sH t½ly}}EÅd y&dpädE´dwGm tedpömsdawm yówd/ (tbd-|-1-271/)

xdkaMumifh xdk ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom a0sem onm ocFg& 0dnmPfudkvnf;

]]þum; emrfw&m;wnf;}}[k çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í tedpö ponfjzifh 0dyóem½I\/ (tbd-|-1-271/)

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

þñTefMum;csuft& emrfur®|mef;udk tm;opfp a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaomemrfcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYudk pwifí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/

emrfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;Edkifonf om jzpfonf? odkYaomf emrfur®|mef;udk pwifí tm;xkwfpjzpfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY emrfw&m;udk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&efrSm skyÜ&d\*¾g[ = odrf;qnf;&ef çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&ef cufcJaomaMumifh emrfw&m;udk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk pwifí rodrf;qnf;cdkif;jcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ 0dyóemydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg 0dyóemçPfrsm; tawmf toifh &ifhusufí xufjrufpl;&Svmaomtcg emrfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrf w&m;wdkYudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½I&ef **t½„y owåu ½Ienf;** (0doks¨d-2-261/) -- ponfwdkYç azmfjyxm;vsufyif &Sdayonf/

wpfzef a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g a&T aiG paom ynwftwkH;tcJrsm;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay: vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;Edkif ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ ynwfudk ½Iaeonfum; r[kwf? ynwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudkom ½Iaejcif;jzpfonf? odkYaomf 0dyóemt&mçum; odp&m = tm½kHESifh odwwfonfh tm½kH,lwwfonfh = tm&r®Pduw&m; ESpfrsKd; vkH;udkyif 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfaomaMumifh ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuaom emrfw&m;rsm;u pwifí odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;jcif; jzpfonf/ uodkPf;ynwf paom ynwfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay: vmMuukefaom psmefw&m;+psmeorÜ,kwfw&m;wnf;[laom psme"r® trnf&onfh psmefemrfw&m; wdkYudkvnf; orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfrsm;onf odrf;qnf;Edkif ½IyGm;Edkifonfom odrf;qnf;&rnf ½IyGm;&rnfom jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

wpfzef 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGifvnf; emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf aumif;rGefpifMu,fpGm ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;xm;NyD; jzpf&rnf jzpfaMumif;udk atmufygtwdkif; tav; teuf zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

,o®m p {0H ok0doks¨½lyy&d\*¾[aó0 wó t½ly"r®m wD[muma&[d ygu#m a[mEÅd/ wo®m ok0doks¨½lyy&d\*¾a[ae0 t½lyy&d\*¾[m, a,ma\*g umwaAÁm? e £wa&e/ oap [d {uo®d H0g

½ly"ar® Oy|daw sGDok 0g ½lyH y[m, t½lyy&d\*¾[H tm&bwd? ur®|meawm y&d[m,wd? yx0D- uodPbm0em, 0kwåyÜum&m yAÁaw,sm \*g0D 0d,/ ok0doks¨½lyy&d\*¾[ó ye t½lyy&d\*¾[m, a,m\*H ua&mawm ur®|meH 0ks¨d H 0d½lV§d H a0ykv’H ygykPmwd/ (0doksd¨-2-227/)

qufvufí &Sif;jyOD;tHh? þodkYvQif aumif;rGefpifMu,fpGm ½kyfw&m;udk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD;aom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm;omvQif --

1/ zóu pí emrfw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;vmaomenf;ç 2/ a0semu pí emrfw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;vmaomenf;ç

3/ todpdwf 0dnmPfu pí emrfw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;vmaomenf; --

[laom emrfw&m;wdkYudk odjcif;\ emrfw&m;wdkY\ çPftm; a&S;½SLxifjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; (3)rsKd;wdkYjzifh wpfenf;qdk&aomf taMumif;w&m; (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom taMumif;tjcif;t&m

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

tm;jzifh emrfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;vmukefaomaMumifh aumif;rGefpifMu,fpGm ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf; NyD;aom çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonfomvQif emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf; jcif;iSm çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvya,m\*udk jyKoifhjyKxdkufay\/ aumif;rGef pifMu,fpGm ½kyfw&m;udk rodrf;qnf;&ao;aom çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; r,l&ao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf onf emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvya,m\*udk rjyKoifh rjyKxdkufay/ jyKcJhaomf tjypfum; þodkYwnf;/

1/ ]]wGef;uefvIyf&Sm;aeonfh 0ga,m"mwfu ½kyfw&m;? odaewmu emrfw&m;}} þodkY ponfjzifh 0ga,m"mwfuJhodkYaom ½kyf"mwf wpfvkH;avmuf todçPfç xifvm½kHrQjzifh --

2/ ]]wGef;uef vIyf&Sm;aeonfh 0ga,m"mwfu ½kyfw&m;? ylrI at;rIu ½kyfw&m;? odaewmu emrf w&m;}} -- þodkY ponfjzifh 0ga,m"mwf awaZm"mwfuJhodkYaom ½kyf"mwf ESpfvkH;avmuf todçPfç xifvm½kHrQjzifh --

½kyfur®|mef;udk (= ½kyfw&m;udk) odrf;qnf;jcif;vkyfief;&yfudk pGefYy,fxm;cJhí odrI cHpm;rIuJhodkYaom emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;udk tu,fí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfcJhonf jzpfjim;tHh? ur®|mef;rS qkwf,kwf ysufpD;wwf\/ yx0DuodkPf; bm0emydkif;ç zGifhqdka&;om;tyfcJhNyD;aom awmifç usufpm;aom rvdr®m aom usufpm;&m pm;usuftaMumif;udk rod em;rvnfaom EGm;rdkufruJhodkY qkwf,kwf ysufpD;wwf\/ tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl aumif;rGefpifMu,fpGm ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; &SdNyD;onfjzpfí emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvya,m\*udk jyKvkyfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;onf r\*fayguf zdkvf0if edAÁmefjrifonfhwdkifatmif BuD;yGm;jcif;odkY pnfyifjcif;odkY jyefYajym aomtjzpfodkY a&muf&SdEdkif\/ (0doks¨d-2-227/ pmykdsf-671/)

,xm emr a[|drpsmeH okbm0dwH 0oDbm0H ygydwar0 Oy&dpsmeó ygsuH ys|meH a[mwd? e y#dvs¨rwåH? {0H ½lyy&d\*¾a[m ok0dokas¨g edZÆa#m ed\*¾KarÁm {0 t½lyy&d\*¾[ó ygsuH ys|meH a[mwd? e t0dokas¨g? wo®m ½lyg½lyó {uasaoyd tEky|daw aom t0dokas¨g {0 emr a[mwd? ya\*0 A[lok tEky|dawolwd saóaEÅm tm[ ]]**oap [D**}}wdtmsd/ (r[m#D-2-357/)

bk&m;&Sifonf t\*FkwådK&fygVdawmf **\*g0DOyrmokwåef** (tH-3-216)ç yxrpsmefponfh atmufatmuf aom psmefudk 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif ravhvmtyfao;bJvsuf skwd,psmefpaom txuf txufaom psmefudk ul;cJhaomf skwd,psmefpaom txuftxufaom psmefrSvnf; avsmuswwfí &&SdNyD;aom yxrpsmefpaom atmufatmufaom psmefonfvnf; ysufpD;wwfaMumif;udk awmifç usufpm;aom rvdr®maom EGm;rdkufrudk pHxm;í a[mMum;awmfrlcJh\/ (,if;Oyrmudk tmemygeówd orm"dydkif;wGif &Sif;jyxm;\/) þ Oyrmudkyif ,laqmifí þ **emr½„yy&dapäsÓPfydkif; sd|d0doks¨dpcef;** çvnf; t|uxmq&mawmfu xyfrHí zGifhqdkawmfrljyefonf/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/

atmufatmufjzpfaom psmefonf aumif;pGm yGm;aptyfNyD;onf jzpfí 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif; onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaptyfNyD;aomfomvQif txuftxuf jzpfaom psmef\ tajcygsu jzpfí txuftxuf jzpfaom psmefudk &&SdzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m; jzpfEdkif\/ &tyfumrQom jzpfaom 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;jcif;odkY a&mufatmif aumif;pGm ryGm;&ao;aom ravhusifh&ao;aom

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

atmufatmufaom psmefonf txuftxuf jzpfaom psmef\ tajcygsuvnf; rjzpfEdkif? txuf txuf jzpfaom psmefudk &&SdzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m;vnf; rjzpfEdkif/

þOyrmtwlyifvQif ½kyfw&m;udk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwf odrf;qnf;wwfaom = ½lyy&d\*¾[çPf

= ½lyy&d\*¾[vkyfief;&yfonf aumif;rGefpifMu,fonfjzpfvsuf t½IyftaxG;uif;onfjzpfvsuf a&m,Suf

½IyfaxG;jcif; r&SdaomfomvQif emrfw&m;udk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif; = t½lyy&d\*¾[çPf

= t½lyy&d\*¾[vkyfief;&yf\ tajcygsu jzpfí teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m;onf jzpfEdkif\/ aumif;rGefpifMu,fpGm ½kyfw&m;udk rodrf;qnf;&ao;ojzifh rpifMu,faom ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;

= ½lyy&d\*¾[vkyfief;&yfonf emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;zdkY&ef = t½lyy&d\*¾[çPfudk &&SdzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH; aom taMumif;w&m;onf rjzpfEdkifay/

odkYtwGuf ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;\ wpfpdwfwpfaso wpfcsKdUwpf0ufrQavmufaomfvnf; tod çPfç rxifvm rjrifvmao;onf&Sdaomf xdk½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; = ½lyy&d\*¾[çPf = ½lyy&d\*¾[ vkyfief;&yfESifh emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; = t½lyy&d\*¾[çPf = t½lyy&d\*¾[ vkyfief;&yfwdkYonf rpifMu,fukefao;onfomvQif rnfMuayonf/ rsm;pGmukefaom ½kyfemrfy&rwfw&m;wdkYonf tod çPfç rxifvm rjrifvmukefonf&Sdaomfum; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifawmhygtHhenf;? rpifMu,f onfomvQif {uefjzpfayawmh\[k þodkY xif&Sm;jyvdkonf jzpfí --

]]½kyf"mwf wpfvkH;avmuf todçPfç xifvm½kHrQjzifhç ½kyf"mwf ESpfvkH;avmuf todçPfç xifvm

½kHrQjzifh ½kyfur®|mef;udk = ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; vkyfief;&yfudk pGefYy,fxm;cJhí emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;udk tu,fí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfcJhonf jzpfjim;tHh? ur®|mef;rS qkwf,kwfysufpD;wwf\}}

þodkYpaom pum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmfonf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-357/)

rnDñGwfaom awmifç usufpm;vsuf&Sdaomç rvdr®maomç rdrd\ usufpm;&m pm;usuftaMumif; udk aumif;aumif; wwfodem;vnfrI r&Sdaom EGm;rdkufronf ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkY a&muf&Sd&ef raomufzl;ao;aom a&ueftwGif;rS a&udk aomufokH;&efç rpm;zl;ao;aom a&uef0ef;usif&Sd pdrf;vef; pdkjynfonfh jrufopf&GufEkwdkYudk pm;okH;&ef[laom OD;wnfcsufjzifh rnDnmaom awmifay:rS qif;ouf aomtcg a&U SajcESpfacsmif;udk eif;uGif; aumif;aumif;ç reif;rdao;bJ aemufajcESpfacsmif;udk ajr§mufrd ojzifh awmifay:rS awmifatmufodkY usqif;oGm;&aomaMumifh &nf&G,fcsuf OD;wnfcsuftm;vkH; ysufpD; oGm;cJh&\/ rlvpOf;pm;cJh&m awmifxdyfodkYvnf; jyefra&mufEdkif jzpfcJh&\/ þOyrmtwlyif ½kyfw&m;udk aumif;rGefpifMu,fpGm rodrf;qnf;&ao;bJ emrfw&m;udk ajymif;í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;vdkufygu ur®|mef;rS qkwf,kwfysufpD;oGm;wwf\/ ½kyfur®|mef; emrfur®|mef; ESpfrsKd;vkH;rSyif qkwf,kwfysufpD;oGm;wwf\/

#### pOf;pm;&ef tcsufwpf&yf

toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf (6)sGg& (42)aum|mowdkYç wnf&Sdaom ½kyftppf ½kyftwkwdkYudk y&rwfodkY çPftjrif qdkufonfwdkifatmif rodrf;qnf;wwf r½IyGm;wwfao;bJ emrfur®|mef;udk odrf; qnf;½IyGm;jcif; vkyfief;&yfudk jyKvkyfzl;aumif; jyKvkyfzl;ayrnf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf wGef;uefvIyf&Sm;rI

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

0ga,m"mwf wpfvkH;avmufudk od½kHrQjzifhç wGef;uef vIyf&Sm;rI 0ga,m"mwfESifh ylrI at;rI awaZm"mwf [laom ½kyfESpfrsKd;avmuf od½kHrQjzifh ½kyfur®|mef; odrf;qnf;jcif; vkyfief;&yfudk y,fpGefYxm;cJhNyD; emrf ur®|mef;udk ajymif;í odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;ol jzpfzl;aumif; jzpfzl;ayrnf/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;jcif;aMumifh pu©KsGg&0Dxdpaom pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muaom 0DxdpdwftpOftwGif;ç wnf&SdMu ukefaom yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; pu©K0dnmPfpaom pdwåu©Pwdkif;ç wnf&SdMuukefaom pdwfapwoduf w&m;pk wdkYudk Ceac:onfh emrfwkH;emrfcJwdkYudk NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY çPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;

½IyGm;EdkifrI &Sd-r&Sdudkum; rdrdudk,fwdkif a0zef pOf;pm;&awmhrnf jzpfayonf/ tu,fí pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY çPftjrif qdkufonfwdkifatmif pdwåu©Pwdkif;ç rodrf;qnf;Edkif r½IyGm;Edkif[k rdrdudk,fudk rdrd 0efcHEdkifvQif ½kyf (28)yg;udkvnf; ½kyfCe ac:onfh ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJwdkYudk NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY çPftjrifqdkufatmif rodrf;qnf;Edkif r½IyGm;Edkif [kvnf; rdrdudk,fudk rdrd 0efcHEdkifvQif - ½kyfemrfudkrQ y&rwfodkY çPftjrifqdkufatmif rodao;aom rdrdtzdkY ur®|mef;w&m;onf BuD;yGm;wdk;wufaeavoavm? qkwf,kwfysufpD;aeavoavm[laom þ tcsufudkum; oHo&m0#fqif;&Jsku©BuD;\ ukefqkH;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tvGefYtvGef vdkvm; awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf awmfwnfh rSefuefaom a,medaom reodum&ç jzLpifajzmifhpif;aom pdwf"mwfjzifh pOf;pm;EdIif;csdef a0zefav&monf/

#### tEkysokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

0Dxdac:onfh pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;twdkif; jzpfoGm;Muukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk pdwåu©Pwdkif;ç

,SOfzuf pdwfapwodufwdkYudk om0ursm; ½Ií &&SdEdkif r&&SdEdkif [laom þtcsufESifhywfoufí oHo, ruif; jzpfaeMuaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjrwfwdkYvnf; &SdMuayonf/ oHo, uif;&Sif;oGm;atmif quf vufí &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/ om0uwdkYwGif ynmt&mwGif {ws\*f&awmfrlaom t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD; ½IyGm;oGm;awmfrlaom xkH;a[mif;BuD;wpf&yfonf **tEkysokwåef**wGif vm&Sdayonf/

t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’meudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ wefcdk;£s¨d BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom\*kPfç t&Sifr[muóy udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ "kwift&mç BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom\*kPfç t&SiftEk½ks¨grax&fjrwfBuD;\ sdAÁpu©K tbdnmPft&mç BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom\*kPfç t&SifOygvdrax&fjrwf\ 0denf;udk aqmifawmfrl&mç BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom\*kPfç t&Sifa&0wrax&f\ psmef0ifpm;avh&Sdawmfrl&mç psmef0ifpm;jcif;ç arGUavsmf aysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufawmfrl&mç BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom\*kPfç t&SiftmeE´m rax&fjrwf\ tMum;tjrif A[k okwt&mç BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom\*kPf - þodkYvQif xdkxdk rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ xdkxdk \*kPfaus;Zl;wdkYum; xif&Sm;vsuf &SdMuukef\/ t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ \*kPfaus;Zl;wdkYum; rxif&Sm; jzpfaeMu ukef\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl - ynm&Sdaomol\ \*kPfaus;Zl;wdkYum; ra[mjycJhaomf od&SdzdkY&ef rpGrf; Edkifay/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ \*kPfaus;Zl;wdkYudk a[mMum;awmf rlaythH[k &nf&G,fawmfrlvsuf oabmwl obm\* jzpfaom y&dowftpnf;ta0;udk arQmfvifh apmifhqdkif; awmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ oabmrwlonhf 0dobm\*yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ xHarSmufç \*kPfaus;Zl;wdkYudk a[mMum;jyo &efum; roifhwifh ravsmufywfay/ xdk0dobm\*yk\*¾dKvfwdkYum; \*kPfaus;Zl;wdkYudk a[mjycJhonf&Sdaomf aus;Zl;rJh uJh&JUpum;udkomvQif ajymqdkwwfMu\/ tEkysokwåefudk a[mawmfrl&m þaeYçum; t&Sif

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

om&dykwåudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ oabmwl obm\* y&dowfonf pnf;a0;rdae\/ xdkobm\*y&dowf\ pnf;a0;rdonf\ tjzpfudk odjrifawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ \*kPf aus;Zl;awmfudk a[mMum;jyoawmfrlvdkonfjzpf&um; þtEkysokwåefw&m;asoemawmfudk tm;opf awmfrlayonf/ (r-|-4-56/)

xdkokwåefwGif t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ çPfynm BuD;jrwfawmfrlyHkESifh qufpyfvsuf wydkYwGJvqef; (1)&ufrS wydkYwGJvjynfhwdkifatmif (15)&ufwdkY ywfvkH; **tEkys"r®0dyóemenf;**tm;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfykH tydkif;udkvnf; u@wpf&yftjzpf xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;awmfrlcJhayonf/ þwGif t&Sifom&dykwåudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ tEkys"r®0dyóem½Ienf; aumufEkwfcsuf wpfckudk azmfjy tyfygonf/

£" bdu©a0 om&dykawåm 0d0dapö0 umar[d 0d0dpö tukoav[d "ar®[d o0dwuúH o0dpm&H 0da0uZH yDwdokcH yXrH psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ a, p yXar psmae "r®m 0dwauúm p 0dpma&m p yDwd p okcÍö pdawåu\*¾wm p zaóm a0sem onm apwem pdwåH qaE´m t"darmau©m 0D&d,H owd Oayu©m reoduma&m/ wsmó "r®m tEkys00wd¬wm a[mEÅd? wsmó "r®m 0dsdwm OyÜZÆEdÅ? 0dsdwm Oy|[EdÅ? 0dsdwm tAÇwH¬ \*pä EdÅ/ aom {0H yZmemwd ]]{0H ud&ar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEdÅ? [kwGm y#da0EDÅ}}wd/ aom awok "ar®ok tEkyga,m teyga,m tedódawm tyÜ#dAas¨g 0dyÜrkawåm 0doH,kawåm 0dr&d,msDuawe apwom 0d[&wd? aom ]]tw¬d Owå&d edó&P}}EÅd yZmemwd/ wAÁ[kvDum&m tw¬dawG0ó a[mwd/ (r-3-75/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...om&dykMwmonf umr\*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwf íomvQif MuHpnfjcif; (= 0dwuf)ESifhwuG jzpfaomç okH;oyfqifjcifjcif; (= 0dpm&)ESifhwuG jzpfaom eD0&P uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:ívmaom ESpfodrfhjcif; (= yDwd)ç csrf;omjcif; (= okc)&Sdaom yxrpsmefodkY a&mufíae\/ yxrpsmeformywf twGif;ç --

1/ MuHpnfjcif; = 0dwuf

2/ okH;oyfqifjcifjcif; = 0dpm& 3/ ESpfodrfhjcif; = yDwd

4/ csrf;omjcif; = okc (a0sem)

5/ pdwfwnfMunfjcif; = {u\*¾wm (= orm"d) 6/ tm½kHudk awGUxdjcif; = zó

7/ tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif; = a0sem 8/ tm½kHudk rSwfom;jcif; = onm

9/ tm½kHay:odkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk aphaqmfwdkufwGef;jcif; = apwem 10/ tm½kHudk &,ljcif; = tm½kHudk odjcif; = pdwf

11/ jyKvdkjcif; = qE´

12/ tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfjcif; = t"darmu©

13/ vkHYvjyKjcif; = BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; = 0D&d,

14/ tm½kHudk rarhaysmufjcif; = atmufarhjcif; = owd

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

15/ tm½kHudk vspfvsL ½Ijcif; = Oayu©m

16/ tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif; = reodum& --

,if;oabmw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdMuukef\? xdkoabmw&m;wdkYudk om&dykMwmonf tpOftwdkif;

= wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ydkif;jcm;í od\? xdkoabmw&m;wdkYonf xdkom&dykMwm\ todçPfç -- 1/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfukef\?

2/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; wnfukef\?

3/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; csKyfukef\/

]]þoabmw&m;wdkYonf a&S;uxif&Sm; r&SdbJ ,ckrS ½kwfcsnf;topf jzpfay:vmukef\? jzpfNyD;vQif

½kwfcsnf; csKyfysufukef\}}[k om&dykMwmonf þodkY od\/ xdkom&dykMwmonf xdkoabmw&m;wdkYç &m\*jzifh wyfrufjcif; r&Sd? asgojzifh zJjcif; r&Sd? wPSm sd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig-igh[m}}[k rrDS? vdkvm;wyfrufjcif; qE´&m\*jzifh zGJUcsnfrxm;? umr&m\*rS vGwfajrmuf\? qeYfusifbufw&m;wdkYESifh r,SOf? tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh ae\/ xdkom&dykMwmonf ]]xdkxuftvGef vGwfajrmuf&monf &Sdonfomwnf;}}[k jrJpGm jzpf\/ (r-3-75/)

t|uxmuvnf; atmufygtwdkif; qufvufí &Sif;vif; wifjyxm;jyef\/

**0dsdwm OyÜZÆ EDÅ**wd OyÜZÆrmem 0dsdwm ygu#m0 [kwGm OyÜZÆEdÅ/ **0dsdwm Oy|[EDÅ**wd wd|rmemyd 0dsdwm ygu#m0 [kwGm wd|EdÅ/ **0dsdwm tAÇwH¬ \*pä EDÅ**wd ed½kZgrmemyd 0dsdwm ygu#m0 [kwGm ed½kZgEdÅ/

{w¬ ye wHçPwm ap0 çPA[kwm p armapwAÁm/ ,xm [d awae0 t\*Fkva\*¾e wH t\*Fkv\*¾H e ouúm zkodwHk? {0ar0 awae0 pdawåe wó pdwåó OyÜgasg 0g Xdwd 0g ba\*Fg 0g e ouúm ZmedwkEdÅ/ {0H wm0 wHçPwm armapwAÁm/

,sd ye asG pdwåmed {uawm OyÜaZÆ,sKH? {aue pdawåe {uó OyÜgasg 0g Xdwd 0g ba\*Fg 0g ouúm ba0,s ZmedwkH/ asG ye zóm 0g a0sem 0g onm 0g apwem 0g pdwåmed 0g {uawm OyÜZÆeumed emr ew¬d? {auuar0 OyÜZÆwd/ {0H çPA[kwm armapwAÁm/

{0H oaEÅ uxH r[max&ó taEÅm ormywåd,H aomVo "r®m 0dsdwm ygu#m a[mEDÅwd¿

**0w¬m& r®PmeH y&d \*¾[dwwm,**/ axa&e [d 0w¬K ap0 tm&r®PÍö y&d\*¾[dwH? aweó awoH "r®meH OyÜgsH tm0ZÆEÅó OyÜgasg ygua#m a[mwd? XmeH tm0ZÆEÅó XmeH ygu#H a[mwd? absH tm0ZÆEÅó abasg ygua#m a[mwd/ awe 0kwåH ]]0dsdwm OyÜZÆEÅd 0dsdwm Oy|[EÅd 0dsdwm tAÇw¬H

\*pä EÅD}}wd/

**t[kwGm oarÇmEDÅ**wd £rdem Os,H yówd/ [kwGm **y#da0EDÅ**wd £rdem 0,H yówd/

(r-|-4-60/)

= **xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfukef\**[lonf t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ çPf0,f ,if; (16)rsKd; ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefonf &Sdaomf xif&Sm;ukefonfom jzpfMuukefí jzpfay:vmMu ukef\/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

**xifxif&Sm;&Sm; wnfukef\**[lonf t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ çPfç ,if; (16)rsKd; ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf wnfqJ XDumvodkY a&mufukefaomfvnf; xif&Sm;ukefonfom jzpfMuukefí wnfaeMuukef\/

**xifxif&Sm;&Sm; csKyfysufukef\**[lonf t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ çPfç ,if; (16) rsKd;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf csKyfysufukefaomfvnf; xif&Sm;ukefonfom jzpfMuukefí csKyfysufMuukef\/ þt&m0,f --

1/ ½Iwwfonfh çPfESifh t½IcHçPfwdkY\ wpfckwnf; jzpfrIudkvnf;aumif;ç 2/ pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;ç çPfwdkY\ rsm;pGm NydKifwl jzpfrIudkvnf;aumif; --

vGwfatmif ,lqwwf&ayrnf/

1/ xdkvufn§dK;\ tzsm;jzifhyifvQif xdkvufnd§K;\ tzsm;udk awGUxdzdkY&ef rwwfaumif;ouJhodkY þ OyrmtwlyifvQif xdkpdwfjzifhyifvQif xdkpdwf\jzpfrI Oygsfudkvnf;aumif;ç wnfrI XDudkvnf;aumif;ç ysufrI bifudkvnf;aumif; od&SdzdkY&ef rwwfaumif;onfom jzpfayonf/ þodkYvQif a&S;OD;pGm

½IwwfonfhçPfESifh t½IcHçPfwdkY\ wpfckwnf;jzpfrIudk vGwfatmif ,lqyg/ (½IwwfonfhpdwfESifh t½IcHpdwfonf wpfckwnf; r[kwf[k qdkvdkonf/)

2/ tu,fí pdwfESpfckwdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck [laom tcsdefumv wpfck twGif;ç ESpfck NydKifwl wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfukefjim;tHh? wpfckaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom pdwf\ jzpfrI Oygsfudkvnf;aumif;ç wnfrI XDudkvnf;aumif; ysufrI bifudkvnf;aumif; od&SdzdkY&ef wwfaumif;onf jzpfav&m\/ odkYaomf pdwåu©P wpfck [laom tcsdefumv wpfck twGif;ç zó ESpfrsKd;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç a0sem ESpfrsKd;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç onm ESpfrsKd;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç apwem ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf vnf;aumif;ç pdwfESpfrsKd;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; ESpfckNydKifwl wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfukefonf rnfonf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD omvQif (zówpfrsKd; a0semwpfrsKd; onmwpfrsKd; apwemwpfrsKd; pdwfwpfrsKd; [lonfh wpfrsKd;pD wpfrsKd;pD wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDomvQif) jzpf½dk;"r®wm &Sd\/ þodkY pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ç çPfwdkY\ rsm;pGm NydKifwl jzpfrIudkvnf; vGwfajrmufaptyf\? vGwfatmif ,lqyg/ þodkY jzpfcJhaomf tb,fodkYvQif t&Sifom&dykMwm r[max&fjrwfBuD;\ çPfç psmeformywf\ twGif;ç jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom (16)rsKd;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf xifxif &Sm;&Sm; jzpfukefoenf;[k ar;&ef &Sd\/

0w¬m&r®PmeH y&d\*¾[dwwm,/ (r-|-4-60/)

**0w¬m& r®PmeH y&d\*¾[dwwm,m**wd ,o®d H p tm&r®aP a, psme"r®m y0wåEÅd? awoH 0w¬m- &r®PmeH ya\*0 çaPe y&d pädZÆ \*[dwwåm/ (r-#D-3-278/)

= tMuif uodkPf;ynwfpaom tm½kHç ,if; psme"r® trnf&onfh psmefemrfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfMu ukef\? xdkpsme"r® emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ rSD&m0w¬KESifh uodkPf;ynwfpaom tm½kHwdkYudk a&S;rqGuyif BudKwif í çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í ,lxm;NyD; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifh[k ajzqdkav&monf/

rSefayonf -- t&Sifom&dykMwmudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onf --

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

1/ ,if; psme"r® emrfw&m;wdkY\ pGJrSD&m b0ifraemtMunf"mwf odkYr[kwf [s,0w¬Kudkvnf;aumif;ç 2/ uodkPf;ynwf paom orxedrdwfudk tm½kHjyKukefaom psme"r®w&m;pkwdkY\ ,if;orxedrdwf

tm½kHudk vnf;aumif; --

þ (2)rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk BudKwifí çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;awmfrl\ odrf;qnf;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkaMumifh xdkpsme"r® emrfw&m;wdkY\ --

1/ jzpfrI (= Oygsf)udk qifjcifaom t&Sifom&dykMwm rax&fjrwfBuD;\ çPf0,f jzpfrI (= Oygsf)onf xif&Sm;ae\/

2/ wnfrI (= XDumv)udk qifjcifaom t&Sifom&dykMwm rax&fjrwfBuD;\ çPf0,f wnfrI (= XD umv)onf xif&Sm;ae\/

3/ ysufrI (= bif)udk qifjcifaom t&Sifom&dykMwm rax&fjrwfBuD;\ çPf0,f ysufrI (= bif)onf xif&Sm;ae\/

xdkaMumifh xdk psme"r®oabmw&m;wdkYonf t&Sifom&dykMwmrax&fjrwfBuD;\ todçPfç -- 1/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfukef\?

2/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; wnfukef\?

3/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; csKyfysufukef\ --

[k bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r-|-4-60/)

#### (16) rsKd;aom w&m;

aomVoEéH {0 apw¬ "r®meH \*[PH awoHa,0 axa&e 00w¬mydwbm0awm? aw {0ó

wsg Oy|[d oH kç e £wa&wd 0sEÅd/ 0D&d,owd\*¾[aPae0 apw¬ £`E´d,bm0omrnawm os¨g-

ynmç owd\*¾[aPae0 {uEÅme0ZÆbm0omrnawm yós¨dtmsa,m q ,k\*Vmç tavmbmasgom p o\*F[dwm psmepdwåKyÜgsy&d,myEéwåm awoH "r®meH? axa&e p "r®m 00w¬meomrnawm tm&s¨g?

(wo®m) aw e Oy|[d oH lwd e ouúm 0wåK EÅd tya&/ (r-#D-3-277/)

uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom yxrpsmef emrfw&m;wdkYonf (34)txd &SdMu\/ (emrfur®|mef; Z,m;rsm;wGif Munfhyg/) ,if; (34)rsKd;ukefaom psme"r®emrfw&m;pkwdkYwGif bk&m;&Sifonf (16)rsKd;ukefaom psme"r®emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkom wdkuf½dkuf,lí o½kyfxkwfum a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

1/ þt&m0,f (16)rsKd;ukefaom psme"r®wdkYudkom wdkuf½dkuf,lí o½kyfxkwfum a[mMum;awmf rljcif;onf ]]xdk (16)rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudkomvQif t&Sifom&dykMwmrax&fjrwfBuD;onf wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;? xdk (16)rsKd;ukefaom psme"r®wdkYonf omvQif xdkt&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ çPfç xdktcsdeftcgu xifjrifcJhMuukef\? tjcm;tjcm;ukefaom psme"r®wdkYonf rxifjrifcJhMuukef}}[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ (þum; **0sEdÅ0gs** wnf;/)

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

2/ xdk (16)rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYwGif £a`E´xdkufaom 0D&d,ESifh owdudk wdkuf½dkuf,lí a[mMum;awmf rljcif;jzifh £a`E´jzpfrIcsif; wlnDaomaMumifh os¨gESifh ynm w&m;ESpfyg;udkvnf; odrf;usKH;,ltyf\/ owdudk wdkuf½dkuf,lí o½kyfxkwfum a[mMum;awmfrljcif;jzifh owduJhodkY {uef tjypf r&SdrIjcif; wlnDaomaMumifh yós¨dpaom tpkHtpkHtm;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfukefaom ,k\*Vapw- oduf (6)pHkwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç tavmb tasgo apwodufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; odrf;usKH;a&wGuf tyfukef\/ taMumif;rlum; xdkw&m;wdkY\ psmefpdwåKyÜgsfç (= psme"r®w&m;wdkYç) tusKH;0ifukef aomaMumifh jzpf\/ t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onfvnf; psme"r® trnf&onfh psmefemrf w&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&m0,f çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&rnfh w&m;wdkYç ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;yHkcsif; wlnDaomaMumifh uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf paom xdkxdky#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;wwfaom erevu©Pmcsif; wlnD&mw&m;wdkYudk aygif; pkí vu©Pm[m&aewådenf;jzifh ,if;tEkysokwåef w&m;asoemawmfudk bk&m;&Sifonf tm;- opfawmfrlayonf/ xdkaMumifh xdkpsme"r®wdkYonf t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ çPfç rxifvmukef[k ajymqdkjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;onfomwnf;/ þodkYvQif tya&q&mjrwfwdkYu vnf; rdefYqdkawmfrlMujyefonf/ (r-#D-3-277/) (þum; **tya&0gs** wnf;/)

{0H oAÁw¬ a,m a,m t|uxm0gasg 0g ax&0gasg 0g ypäm 0kpöwd? aom yrmPawm s|aAÁm/ (0d-|-1-260/)

= ae&mwdkif;ç tMuiftMuif t|uxm0gsudkvnf;aumif; ax&0gsudkvnf;aumif; aemufqHk; xm;í zGifhqdkxm;\? xdk0gsudkomvQif yrmPtm;jzifh rSwfom;yg/ (0d-|-1-260/)

þç 0sEdÅ0gsç tya&0gs[k 0gsESpfrsKd; vm&Sd&m #Dumq&mawmf jzpfawmfrlaom **tmp&d,"r®ygv rax&fjrwf**onf tya&0gsudk aemufxm;í azmfjyxm;awmfrlonf/ 0gs trsKd;rsKd;wdkYwGif aemufqkH;xm; í zGifhqdkaom 0gsudkom tESpfom&tm;jzifh rSwf,l&aom pmayusrf;\*ef ,lqykH pnf;rsOf;Oyasot& þçvnf; aemufxm;í zGifhqdkaom tya&0gsudkom tESpfom&tm;jzifh rSwf,lav&monf/ xdkUaMumifh uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfpaom y#dbm\*edrdwfwdkYudk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmMuukef aom yxrpsme"r®w&m;pkwdkYrSm (34)vkH; &Sdojzifh xdk (34)rsKd;vkH;aom psme"r®wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD\ Oygsf-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysufudk jrifatmif t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onf ½IyGm;okH;oyfawmf rlonf[kom oHo,uif;&Sif;pGm rkcsyHkao rSwfom;em,lav&monf/ yxrpsmefrSonf tmudÍönm-

,wepsmefodkY wdkifatmifaom psme"r®wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD\ Oygsf-XD-bifudk çPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí vu©Pma&;okH;wefwifum 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk t&Sifom&dykMwm rax&fjrwfBuD;onf BudK;yrf;awmfrlcJhayonf/ (r-3-75-76/)

#### ae0onmemonm,wepsmef

yke py&H bdu©a0 om&dykawåm oAÁaom tmudÍönm,weH orwduúr® ae0onmemonm,weH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ aom wm, ormywåd,m oawm 0k|[wd? aom wm, ormywåd,m oawm 0k|[dwGm a, "r®m twDwm ed½ks¨g 0dy&dPwm? aw "ar® orEkyówd ]]{0H ud&ar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEdÅ? [kwGm y#da0EDÅ}}wd/ aom awok "ar®ok tEkyga,m teyga,m tedódawm tyÜ#dAas¨g

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

0dyÜrkawåm 0doH,kawåm 0dr&d,msDuawe apwom 0d[&wd? aom ]]tw¬d Owå&d edó&P}}EÅd yZmemwd/ wAÁ[kvDum&m tw¬dawG0ó a[mwd/ (r-3-78/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; om&dykMwmonf tmudÍönm,wepsmefudk vkH;0 ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\? xdkom&dykMwmonf xdkae0onmem- onm,weormywfrS owd ynmESifh jynfhpkHí x\/ xdkom&dykMwmonf xdkae0onmemonm,we ormywfrS owd ynmESifh jynfhpkHí xNyD;vQif vGefukefNyD; csKyfukefNyD; azmufjyefukefNyD;aom (31)rsKd;ukef aom ae0onmemonm,we psme"r®w&m;pkwdkYudk ]]þodkYvQif þpsme"r®w&m;pkwdkYonf a&S;u xif&Sm;r&SdukefbJ ,ckrS ½kwfcsnf; topf jzpfay:vmMuukef\? jzpfNyD;vQif ½kwfcsnf; csKyfysufukef\}}[k

,if; (31)rsKd;ukefaom psme"r®w&m;pkwdkYudk aygif;pkjcHKiHkvsuf taygif;tpktm;jzifh (= uvmyor®oe enf;tm;jzifh) 0dyóem½I\/ xdkom&dykMwmonf xdkw&m;wdkYç &m\*jzifh wyfrufjcif; r&Sd? asgojzifh zJjcif; r&Sd? wPSm sd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig-igh[m}}[k rrSD? vdkvm;wyfrufjcif; = qE´&m\*jzifh zGJUcsnfrxm;? wG,fwm wyfrufrI umr&m\*rS vGwf\? qeYfusifbufw&m;wdkYESifh r,SOf? tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh ae\/ xdkom&dykMwmonf ]]xdkxuftvGef vGwfajrmuf&monf &Sd\}}[k od\/ xdkodjcif;udk txyfxyf jyKjcif; aMumifh xdkom&dykMwmtm; xdkxuftvGef vGwfajrmuf&monf &Sdonfomwnf;[k jrJpGm jzpf\/

(r-3-78/)

#### tEkys"r®0dyóem ESifh uvmy0dyóem

**aw "ar® orEkyówD**wd ,o®m ae0onmemonm,wae Aks¨geHa,0 tEkys"r®0dyóem a[mwd? e om0umeH? wo®m {w¬ uvmy0dyóeH saóaEÅm {0rm[/ (r-|-4-61/)

**e om0umeH tEkys"r®0dyóem a[mwd** ocFg&m0aoookckryÜ0wdå,m sk0dan,swåm 0dedAÇ KZdwGm

\*a[wHk touúKaP,sbm0awm/ (r-#D-3-280/)

orl[\*[P0aoe y0wHå **uvmyor®oeH**/ zómsd{auu"r®\*[P0aoe y0wåm **tEkys- "r®0dyóem**/ (rlv#D-1-109/)

tanok[d caE¨ok tuwmbdeda0aom bdu©K ae0onmemonm,weu©aE¨ or®odwGm edAdÁsH ywåHK oraw¬m emr ew¬d tydp **tm,o®m om&dykawåm**/ yuwd0dyóaum ye r[myanm om&dykwå- osdaom0 ouúKaP,s aomyd ]] {0H ud&dar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEdÅ? [kwGm y#da0EDÅ}}wd {0H uvmy- or®oe0aoae0ç aem tEkys"r®0dyóem0aoe/ {0H okckrwHå \*wm {om ormywåd/

(tbd-|-1-253/) 0dyóemç **tEkys"r®0dyóem** ESifh **uvmyor®oe0dyóem** odkYr[kwf **uvmy0dyóem**[k

ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/

1/ ½kyfydkif;wGif yx0D"mwfpaom ½kyf"mwf wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudkvnf;aumif; emrfydkif;wGif pdwåu©P wpfckwpfck twGif;ç odkYr[kwf ormywf wpfckwpfck twGif;ç twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuonfh orÜ,kwf w&m;pkwdkYwGif zópaom emrfw&m; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudkvnf;aumif; tedpö sku© tewå vu©Pma&; okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;udk **tEkys"r®0dyóem**½Ienf;[k ac:qdkayonf/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

2/ ½kyfydkif;wGifvnf; (6)sGg& (42)aum|moç wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKikHívnf;aumif;? emrfydkif; wGifvnf; pdwåu©P wpfckwpfck twGif;ç odkYr[kwf ormywf wpfckwpfcktwGif;ç wnf&SdMuukef aom emrfw&m;wdkYudk aygif;pkjcHKikHívnf;aumif; vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem

½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;udk **uvmyor®oe0dyóem** odkYr[kwf **uvmy0dyóem**[k ac:qdkayonf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf --

1/ umr ½ly t½ly[laom bkHokH;yg; twGif;ç wnf&SdMuukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk wpfpkwnf;

pkí aygif;pk jcHKikHí --

**,H udÍdö orks,"r®H oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H/** (tbd-|-1-271)

= jzpfaeonfh ocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf csKyfysufjcif;oabm &Sd\ -- [k 0dyóem ESvkH;oGif;vQifvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if;sku©opöm orks,opöm trnf&onfh ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudk ½kyfwpfpkç emrfwpfpk - ESpfpk ESpfykH ykHí 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifh ig;ykH ykHí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç 4/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tm,weenf;jzifh (12)ykH ykHí 0dyóem½IyGm; okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç 5/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk "mwf (18)yg;enf;jzifh (18)ykH ykHí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomf

vnf;aumif;ç

6/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk £a`E´ (22)yg;enf;jzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí avmuD£a`E´w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem

½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç

7/ ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk opömasoemawmfenf;jzifh sku©opömwpfykH orks,opömwpfykH ESpfykH ykHí 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç

8/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tm½kH (6)yg;enf;jzifh (6)ykH ykHí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç 9/ ,if; tm½kH (6)yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk **sda| sd|rwHå** asoemawmfenf;t& --

(u) sd|dw&m; = jriftyfaomw&m; jrifwwfaomw&m;

( c ) okww&m; = Mum;tyfaomw&m; Mum;wwfaomw&m; ( \* ) rkww&m; = awGUtyfaomw&m; awGUwwfaomw&m;

(C) 0dnmww&m; = odtyfaomw&m; odwwfaomw&m; -- [k av;ykH ykHí 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç

10/ y#dpöorkyÜgsf asoemawmfenf;t& y#dpöorkyÜgsf t\*Fg&yf (12)&yfwdkYudk (12)ykH ykHí 0dyóem

½IyGm;okH;oyfvQifaomfvnf;aumif; --

þodkY ponfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk taygif;vdkuf tpkvdkuf tkyfpktvdkuf aygif;pkjcHKikHí vu©Pma&; okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifvsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfaom enf;rsm;rSmvnf; **uvmyor®oe0dyóem** odkYr[kwf **uvmy0dyóem**enf;yif rnfayonf/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

t&Sifom&dykwå&mudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onf ormywf (8)yg;wdkYwGif yXrpsmefrSonf tmudÍönm-

,wepsmefwdkifatmifaom ormywf (7)yg;wdkYç **tEkys"r®0dyóem**enf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf awmfrlayonf/ ae0onmemonm,weormywfçum; ,if;ormywf twGif;&Sd emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ tvGefYtvGef odrfarGUEl;nHhaomaMumifh **tEkys"r®0dyóem**enf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;iSm rpGrf; EdkifbJ ,if;ormywf twGif;&Sd psme"r® emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk aygif;pk jcHKiHkvsuf **uvmyor®oe0dyóem** enf;jzifhomvQif 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfawmfrlayonf/

þ ae0onmemonm,wepsmefç oAÁnKw or®morÁKs¨ bk&m;&SifwdkYtm;omvQif tEkys"r® 0dyóemonf jzpfEdkif\? om0uwdkYtm; tEkys"r®0dyóemonf rjzpfEdkif/ (r-|-4-61/)

tjcm;tjcm;aom cE¨mwdkYç (ae0onmemonm,weormywfrS wpfyg;aom <uif;usefukefaom

½kyfcE¨m emrfcE¨mwdkYç) ESvkH;oGif;rI tbdeda0oudk rjyKvkyfzl;ao;aom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmf jzpfcJhygrl ae0onmemonm,wecE¨mwdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;aMumifh edAÁdsgçPfodkY a&muf&SdthHaomiSm pGrf;Edkifaom yk\*¾dKvfrnfonf r&Sdonfom jzpf\? t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD; aomfrSvnf; rpGrf;Edkifav&m/ yifudk,f yuwdoabmtm;jzifh 0dyóem½Iaom yuwd 0dyóuyk\*¾dKvf onf BuD;us,fjrifhjrwfaom ynm&Sdawmfrlaom t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;ESifh wlaom yk\*¾dKvf onfomvQif pGrf;Edkifav&m\? xdkt&Sifom&dykMwmuJhodkY ynmBuD;aom yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; --

]]þodkYvQif þ ae0onmemonm,weormywf w&m;pkwdkYonf a&S;u xif&Sm; r&SdukefbJ

,ckrS ½kwfcsnf; topf jzpfay:vmMuukef\? jzpfNyD;vQif ½kwfcsnf; csKyfysufoGm;Muukef\}} - [k taygif;tpktm;jzifh jcHKikHí 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif; **uvmyor®oe0dyóem**enf;\ tpGrf;jzifh

omvQif 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifav&m\? wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDaom ormywfw&m;wdkYudk

0dyóem½Ijcif; **tEkys"r®0dyóem**enf;\ tpGrf;jzifhum; rpGrf;Edkifav&m/ þae0onmemonm,we ormywfonf þodkYuavmuf odrfarGUonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdNyD; jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh þormywfudk **ocFg&m0aooormywf**[kvnf; ac:qdkayonf/ onmudk OD;wnfí ae0onmemonm,weorm- ywf[k qdkaomfvnf; xdkormywftwGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;wdkYum; tvGefYtvGef odrfarGUMu\/ ½kefY&if;aom ocFg&wdkYrS <uif;usefaom tu,fpifppf tvGefYtvGef odrfarGUonf\ tjzpf odkY a&muf&Sdaom ocFg&[laom pwkw¬ t½lyormywfudk **ocFg&m0aooormywf**[k ac:qdkayonf/

(tbd-|-1-252-253/)

#### a&S;xkH;udk ry,fygESifh

þum; om0uwdkYwGif ynmt&mç tomqkH; tjrwfqkH; jzpfawmfrlonfh ynmt&mç {ws\*f &awmfrlaom t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;udk,fwdkif psmeormywåd0Dxd twGif;&Sd emrfw&m;wdkYudk

1/ tEkys"r®0dyóemenf;ç

2/ uvmyor®oe0dyóemenf; --

[laom (2)rsKd;aom enf;wdkYjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifaMumif; bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkifu 0efcHí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom a&S;a[mif;xkH;BuD; wpfckyif jzpfonf/ þormywfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfawmfrl&mçvnf; ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ --

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

1/ rSD&m [s,0w¬K½kyf odkYr[kwf raemsGg&udkvnf;aumif;ç 2/ uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwf paom tm½kHudkvnf;aumif; --

yl;wGJ odrf;qnf;vsuf ½IyGm;okH;oyfawmfrlonf[laom Oyaso wpf&yfrSmvnf; emrfur®|mef;udk

½IyGm;vdkaom om0ursm;twGuf wefzdk;rjzwfEdkifaom a&S;a[mif;xkH;BuD; wpfckyif jzpfonf/ þç 0w¬Kt& sGg&udkyif qdkvdkayonf? emrfw&m;wdkYonf qdkif&m sGg&wdkYç qdkif&m tm½kHwdkYu a&S;½I usa&muf jcif;aMumifh = xifjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmMu\/ (aemufwGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/)

#### teD;uyfqkH;aom twdwf

þt&m0,f twdwf½IrIESifh ywfoufí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/

1/ þç t½IcH emrfw&m;wdkYrSm ormywf (8)yg; twGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom psme"r® trnf&onfh emrfw&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/

2/ ½Iwwfaom çPfrSm --

oaAÁmyd yaeo yabasg raemsGg&duZ0aea,0 vAÇwd/ (tbd-|-2-388/) þtxufyg oar®m[0daemseD t|uxm çP0dbif;\ zGifhqdkcsuft& --

(u) ykxkZefESifh aou©t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ oEÅmefç r[mukodkvf raemsGg&du aZm0Dxd

pdwftpOfjzpfí

( c ) &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\oEÅmefç r[mBud,m raemsGg&du aZm0DxdpdwftpOfrsm; jzpfMu\/ t½IcH emrfw&m;wdkYrSm psmeormywfw&m;wdkY jzpfjcif;aMumifh **r[\*¾Kwf**w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\? ½Iwwfaom

0dyóemçPfrSm r[mukodkvf (r[mBud,m) jzpfí **umrm0p&**w&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ **r[\*¾Kwf**w&m;ESifh

umrm0p&w&m;wdkYonf wpfenf;qdk&aomf r[\*¾KwfaZmESifh umraZmwdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ç vnf; twl,SOfwGJí jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&SdMuay/ (r\*¾0DxduvGJvQif) tm0ZÆef;wpfckom &Sdonfh aZm0Dxdpdwfwpfck twGif;çvnf; rwluGJjym;aom tm½kHwdkYudk toD;toD; tm½kHjyKí twl,SOfwGJ jzpfEdkif onfh pGrf;tm;vnf; r&SdMuay/ tm½kHcsif; rwlnDaomaMumifh jzpf\/

þç psme"r® trnf&onfh r[\*¾Kwfw&m;wdkYum; uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf paom edrdwfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKMu\/ 0dyóemaZmwdkYum; ,if;ormywfwdkY\ twGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom psme"r®emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk tm½kHjyKMu\/ 0DxdwpfcktwGif;çvnf; tm0ZÆef; (= tm½kHudk qifjcifaom pdwf) onf wpfrsKd;om &Sd\/ wpfckwnf;aom tm0ZÆef;u --

1/ uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwf odkYr[kwf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf paom edrdwfudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if; edrdwfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom psme"r® emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif; -- þ (2) rsKd;vkH;udk wpfNydKifeufwnf; tm½kHrjyKEdkif? aZmwdkY rnfonf tm0ZÆef;ESifh uif;í jzpfonhf

xkH;rSm eda&m"ormywfrS txçom &Sd\/ usefXmewdkYç tm0ZÆef;ESifh uif;í jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&SdMuay/

odkYtwGuf txufwGif Oy&dyPÖmot|uxmu &Sif;jyonfhtwdkif; -- 1/ t½IcH emrfw&m;ESifh

2/ ½Iwwfonfh emrfw&m;wdkYrSm

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif; odkYr[kwf aZm0DxdpOf wpfck twGif;ç NydKifwljzpfMuaom w&m;wdkY r[kwf Muay/ psmeormywåd0Dxdwpfck twGif;ç y&duH Oypm tEkvkH a\*gMwbk trnf&aom umraZmrsm;aemif yxrpsmefaZmpaom r[\*¾Kwfw&m;rsm; jzpfMuonfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf ,if;psmeormywåd0Dxd wpfck twGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom umraZmESifh r[\*¾KwfaZmwdkYum; uodkPf;ynwfpaom wlnDaom orxedrdwf udkom tm½kHjyKMuayonf/ tm½kHuGJjym;rI r&Sday/

odkYtwGuf 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfMuukefaom psmeormywfw&m;rsm; Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfaecsdefç ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemçPf jy"mef;aom r[mukodkvf raemsGg&duaZm 0DxdpdwftpOfrsm;onf Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;rjzpfMuao;ukef/ ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemçPf jy"mef;aom r[mukodkvfraemsGg&du aZm0DxdpdwftpOfrsm;onf Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmaom tcsdeftcgçvnf; t½IcH emrfw&m;rsm; jzpfMuonfh psme"r® = psmeormywf emrfw&m;pk wdkYonf Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&SdMuawmhNyD jzpfukef\/ odkYtwGuf bk&m;&Sifu --

aom wm, ormywåd,m oawm 0k|[wd? aom wm, ormywåd,m oawm 0k|[dwGm a, "r®m twDwm ed½ks¨g 0dy&dPwm? aw "ar® orEkyówd ]] {0H ud&ar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEdÅ? [kwGm y#da0EDÅ}}wd/ (r-3-78/)

= xdkom&dykMwmonf xdkae0onmemonm,we ormywfrS owd ynmESifh jynfhpkHí x\/ xdk om&dykMwmonf xdkae0onmemonm,weormywfrS owd ynmESifh jynfhpkHí xNyD;vQif vGefukefNyD; csKyfukefNyD; azmufjyefukefNyD;aom (31)rsKd;ukefaom ae0onmemonm,we psme"r®w&m;pkwdkYudk

]]þodkYvQif þpsme"r® w&m;pkwdkYonf a&S;u xif&Sm; r&SdMuukefbJ ,ckrS ½kwfcsnf; topf jzpfay: vmMuukef\? jzpfNyD;vQif ½kwfcsnf; csKyfysufukef\}}[k ,if; (31)rsKd;ukefaom psme"r®w&m;pkwdkYudk aygif;pkjcHKikHvsuf taygif;tpktm;jzifh (= uvmyor®oeenf; tm;jzifh) 0dyóem ½I\/ --

þodkY ponfjzifh bk&m;&Sifa[mMum;awmfrljcif;jzpfayonf/ þonfrSm teD;uyfqkH;aom csKyfysuf ukefNyD;aom twdwfw&m;pkwdkYudk 0dyóemçPfjzifh ½Ií &Edkifonfh ausmufpmwdkifuJhodkY vIyf&Sm;í r& Edkifavmufatmif jrJcdkifvSonfh a&S;a[mif;xkH;BuD;wpf&yf Oyasowpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/ ausmufxD; wEÅK tav;\*½kjyKxdkufonfh bk&m;a[m Aks¨yg0peBuD;yif jzpfayonf/

#### twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef

þtxufyg tEkysokwåef asoemawmfç - a, "r®m twDwm ed½ks¨g 0dy&dPwm -- þodkY ponfjzifh vGefavNyD; csKyfavNyD;aom ae0onmemonm,wepsme"r®w&m;pkwdkYudk t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ 0dyóemraemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;u 0dyóem½IEdkifaMumif;udk bk&m;&Sif u a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þt&mwGif em;r½IyfaxG;&ef emrfavmu0,f twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef

,lqykHudk xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

twDwmsd0dbma\* yaew¬ oEÅwd0aoe cPmsd0aoe p a0sem, twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEébma0g a0sdwaAÁm/ ww¬ **oEÅwd0aoe** {u0Dxd {uZ0e {uormywådy&d,myEém {u0Dxd0do,orm-

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

a,m\*yÜ0wåm p ypöKyÜEém? wawm ykaAÁ twDwm? ypäm tem\*wm/ **cPmsd0aoe** cPwå,y&d,myEém ykAÁEÅmy& EÅrZgwå\*wm oudpöÍö uk½krmem a0sem ypöKyÜEém? wawm ykaAÁ twDwm? ypäm tem\*wm/

(0doks¨d-2-104/ tbd-|-2-13/)

= þt&m0,f twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefudk a0zef&mç oEÅwd (= tpOftwef;) \ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;- aumif;ç cP-udpö\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; a0sem\ (emrfcE¨mav;yg;\) twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tjzpfudk odoifhayonf/

xdkwGif oEÅwdESifh pyfí qdk&rl þodkY jzpf\/

1/ wpfckaom yÍösGg&0Dxdç tusKH;0ifaom a0semç

2/ wpfckaom raemsGg&aZm0Dxdç tusKH;0ifaom a0semç

3/ wpfckaom ormywfç tusKH;0ifaom a0semwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

4/ bk&m;&Sif\ tqif;awmfpaom wpfckwnf;aom tzdkY&Sdaom ½lyg½kHç w&m;toHawmf paom wpfckwnf;aom tzdkY&Sdaom os´g½kHponfh yÍösGg&0Dxdrsm; ,lonfh tm½kHudkyif qufvuf tm½kH jyKMuukefaom wsEk0wådu raemsGg&0Dxd paom raemsGg&0Dxdç yg0ifaom a0semwdkYonf vnf;aumif; ypöKyÜefa0semwdkYwnf;/

xdka0semwdkYrS a&S;ç jzpfNyD;ukefaom a0semwdkYonf twdwfa0semwdkYwnf;/ xdka0semwdkYrS aemufç jzpfvwåHUukefaom a0semwdkYonf tem\*wfa0semwdkYwnf;/

cP-udpöwdkYESifh pyfojzifh qdk&rl þodkY jzpf\/ Oygsf-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH; 0ifukefaom a0semwdkYonf ypöKyÜefa0semwdkYwnf;/ xdkcPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH;0ifukefaom a0sem wdkYrS a&S;ç jzpfcJhNyD;ukefaom a0semwdkYonf twdwfa0semwdkYwnf;/ xdkcPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH; 0ifukefaom a0semwdkYrS aemufç jzpfvwåHUukefaom a0semwdkYonf tem\*wfa0semwdkYwnf;/

a&S;tpGef;jzpfaom Oygsfç aemuftpGef;jzpfaom bif -- xdkESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,fç jzpfukefaomç wpfenf; -- cPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH;0ifukefaom a0semwdkYrS a&S;tzdkY aemuftzdkYjzpfaom twdwf tem\*wf tv,fçrlvnf; jzpfukefaomç rdrdudpöudk jyKqJvnf;jzpfukefaom a0semwdkYonf ypöKyÜef a0semwdkY rnfukef\/ xdka0semwdkYrS a&S;ç jzpfNyD;ukefaom a0semwdkYonf twdwfa0semwdkY rnfukef\/ aemufç jzpfvwåHUukefaom a0semwdkYonf tem\*wfa0semwdkY rnfukef\/ (0doks¨d-2-104/ tbd-|- 2-13/) usefemrfcE¨mrsm;jzpfMuonfh onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m 0dnmPu©E¨mwdkYçvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/

oEÅwdypöKyÜEéaÍöw¬ t|uxmok tm\*wH? ts¨gypöKyÜEéH okawå/ (tbd-|-1-445/)

ts¨gypöKyÜef oEÅwdypöKyÜef cPypöKyÜef[k ypöKyÜefokH;rsKd;&Sd&m xdkokH;rsKd;wdkYwGif oEÅwdypöKyÜefum; t|- uxmwdkYç vm&Sd\/ ts¨gypöKyÜefum; bas´u&wåokwåefpaom xdkxdkokwåefasoemawmfwdkYç vm&Sd\/

(tbd-|-1-445/)

{w¬ p cPmsduxm0 edyÜ&d,m,m? aoom oy&d,m,m/ (tbd-|-2-8/ 0doks¨d-2-103/) þt&m0,f þazmfjyyg twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef cGJjcm;owfrSwfrIç cPuxmpum; udpöuxm

pum;onfomvQif y&d,m,fr[kwf rkcsuxmpum; rnf\/ <uif;usefukefaom --

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

1/ ts¨guxm = b0[laom t"GefYumvESifh pyfaompum;ç 2/ oEÅwduxm = tpOftwef;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

3/ or,uxm = tcsdeftcgESifh pyfaompum; --

þokH;rsKd;ukefaom pum;wdkYonfum; y&d,m,fESifhwuG jzpfaom pum;wdkYwnf;/ xdkuxm trsKd;rsKd;wdkYwGif þcE¨0dbif;ygVdawmfç wpfenf; þcE¨edas´oydkif;ç y&d,m,frzuf rkcs uxmoufouf udkomvQif tvdk&Sdtyfay\/ (tbd-|-2-8/ 0doks¨d-2-103/)

þtxufyg t|uxmBuD;wdkY\ zGifhqdk&Sif;vif;csufrsm;ESifh tnD b0wpfcktwGif;[k qdktyfaom y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifaom b0wpfavQmufvkH; jzpfay:aeaom emrfw&m;wdkYum; ts¨gypöKyÜef w&m;wdkYwnf;/ aZm0DxdpOfwpfcktwGif;ç ormywfwpfcktwGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYum; oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYwnf;/ þ ypöKyÜefESpfrsKd;wdkY\ ypöKyÜef[laom trnfudk &jcif;rSm rkcsr[kwf ts¨g oEÅwd[laom taMumif;y&d,m,fwpfrsKd;tm;jzifhomvQif ypöKyÜef[laom trnfudk &&Sdjcif;jzpf\/ Oygsf- XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH;0ifukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYonfomvQif y&d,m,frzuf rkcsoufouftm;jzifh ypöKyÜef[laom trnfudk &&SdMuonf/

xdkaMumifh þ ae0onmemonm,weormywfudk 0dyóem½Ionfh þt&mçvnf; --

1/ t½IcH emrfw&m;jzpfaom ae0onmemonm,weormywf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç 2/ ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemraemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOftwGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYonf

vnf;aumif;ç

þemrfw&m;ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYonf ts¨gypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYcsnf;om jzpfMu\/ okwåEÅy&d,m,enf;wnf;/ odkYaomf cPypöKyÜefoabmt& qdk&rl -- ae0onmemonm,weormywfESifh ,if;udk 0dyóem

½Iwwfaom 0dyóemraemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfwdkYrSm 0DxdpOf wpfckpDom jzpfMu\/ pdwåu©P wpfrsKd;pDom jzpfMu\/

pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;çvnf; pdwfwdkYrnfonf ESpfckNydKifí NydKifwljzpf½dk; "r®wmum; r&SdjzpfcJh\/ xdkaMumifh 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfMuukefaom ae0onmemonm,wepsmeormywf w&m;pkwdkY\ Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfaecsdef0,f ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemçPf jy"mef;aom r[mukodkvf raemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;onf Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; rjzpfMu- ao;ukef/ ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemçPf jy"mef;aom r[mukodkvf raemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;\ Oygsf XD bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaom tcsdeftcgçvnf; t½IcHemrfw&m;rsm; jzpfMuonfh ae0onmemonm,wepsmeormywf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonf Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; r&SdMuawmhNyD jzpfMuukef\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifu a, "r®m twDwm ed½ks¨g 0dy&dPwm ponfjzifh twdwfjzpfukefaom csKyfqkH;ysufpD;NyD;ukefaom ,if; ae0onmemonm,weormywf emrfw&m;pk wdkYudk 0dyóemçPfu ½IaeaMumif;udk a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ þasoemawmfu twdwfjzpfaom vGefNyD; csKyfNyD; ysufNyD;ukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemçPfu ½Ií&&Sdygonf[laom enf;Oyasoudk ñTefjyvsuf &Sd\/ cPypöKyÜefoabmt& þpum;udk ajymqdkjcif; jzpfonfudk owdjyKygav/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

wpfzef bas´u&wåokwåef tewåvu©Pokwåefpaom xdkxdkokwåefasoemawmfwdkYç ts¨gypöKyÜef w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if; ts¨gypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYwGif y#doaE¨- rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifaom w&m;tm;vkH;wdkY yg0ifMu\/ ,if;w&m;wdkYrSm cPypöKyÜefoabmt& qdk&rl twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,aeYrSonf vGefcJhaom y#doaE¨odkYwdkifatmif aom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\/ ,aeYrSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\/

odkYaomf ½Iwwfaom emrfw&m;ESifh t½IcH emrfw&m;wdkYrSm pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ç twl,SOfwGJ í jzpfEdkifonfh emrfw&m;wdkYvnf; r[kwfMu? 0DxdpOfwpfck\ twGif;ç twl,SOfwGJí jzpfEkdifonfh emrfw&m;wdkYvnf; r[kwfMuay/ pdwåu©Pcsif;vnf; uGmjcm;vsuf &SdMu\? 0DxdpOfcsif;vnf; uGmjcm;- vsufyif &SdMu\/ ½Iwwfaom emrfw&m;wdkY Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfaecsdef0,f t½IcH emrfw&m;wdkYrSm (ts¨gypöKyÜeftrnf&aom) jzpfNyD;emrfw&m;wdkYaomfvnf; jzpfEdkifMu\? (ts¨gypöKyÜef trnf&aom) jzpfvwåHUemrfw&m;wdkYaomfvnf; jzpfEdkifMu\/

**cPmsd0aoe** cPwå,y&d,myEém ykAÁEÅmy&EÅrZgwå\*wm oudpöÍö uk½krmem a0sem ypöKyÜEém? wawm ykaAÁ twDwm? ypäm tem\*wm/ (0doks¨d-2-104/ tbd-|-2-13/)

cP-udpöwdkYESifh pyfojzifh qdk&rl þodkYjzpf\/ Oygsf-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH; 0ifukefaom a0semwdkYonf (= emrfw&m;wdkYonf) ypöKyÜefa0semwdkYwnf; (= ypöKyÜef emrfw&m;wdkYwnf;)/ xdkcPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH;0ifukefaom a0semwdkYrS (= emrfw&m;wdkYrS) a&S;ç jzpfcJhNyD;ukefaom a0semwdkYonf (= emrfw&m;wdkYonf) twdwfa0semwdkYwnf; (= twdwfemrfw&m;wdkYwnf;)/ xdk cPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH;0ifukefaom a0semwdkYrS (= emrfw&m;wdkYrS) aemufç jzpfvwåHUukefaom a0semwdkYonf (= emrfw&m;wdkYonf) tem\*wfa0semwdkYwnf; (= tem\*wfemrfw&m;wdkYwnf;)/

(0doks¨d-2-104/ tbd-|-2-13/) þtzGifhrsm;udk axmuf½Iyg/ ts¨gtwdwf ts¨gtem\*wfwdkYçvnf; xdkenf;vnf;aumif; rSwf,lyg/

wpfzef -- twDaw a[wa0g yÍö? £sged zvyÍöuH/ £sged a[wa0g yÍö? tm,wd H zvyÍöuH/ [laom asoemawmfrsm;ESifhtnD 0dyóemçPfjy"mef;aom raemsGg&duaZm0Dxdemrfw&m;wdkYonf -

1/ twdwftaMumif;w&m;wdkYudkvnf; ½IjrifEkdifMu\? 2/ ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;wdkYudkvnf; ½IjrifEkdifMu\?

3/ twdwftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;jzpfykHudkvnf; ½IjrifEkdifMu\? 4/ ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;wdkYudkvnf; ½IjrifEkdifMu\?

5/ tem\*wftusKd;w&m;wdkYudkvnf; ½IjrifEkdifMu\?

6/ ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m;jzpfykHudkvnf; ½IjrifEkdifMu\?

7/ twdwftaMumif; ypöKyÜeftusKd; ypöKyÜeftaMumif; tem\*wftusKd;[lonfh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf sku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYfudkvnf; ½IjrifEkdifMu\/

xdkodkY½Ijrif&mç ,if;çPfrSm ypöu©çPfavavm tEG,çPfavavm[lrl atmufyg asoem- awmfESifh tnD **twåypöu©ÓPf**[k rSwfyg/

ty&ypö,m çPar0ó {w¬ a[mwd/ (oH-1-258/)

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

**ty&ypö,m**wd e y&ypöa,e? tnó tywåd,ma,wGm twåypöu©çPar0ó {w¬ a[mwd/

(oH-|-2-32/)

þ asoemawmfESifh tnD olwpfyg;wdkYtm; udk;pm;,kHMunfrI r&Sdaom twåypöu©çPf[laom 0dyóemor®msd|dçPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifonf [lay/

wpfzef txufyg ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;ig;yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom uHrSm \*½kuuH tmpdPÖuH tmoEéuHwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aomuH jzpfEdkif\/ \*½kuuH odkYr[kwf tmpdPÖuHjzpfcJhaomf b0wpfavQmuf0,f tavhtusufrsm;aomuH jzpfojzifh ,if;uHwdkYudk ½Iaeaom 0dyóemaZm0Dxd\ a&S;tzdkYç jzpfcJhukefaom vGefNyD;twdwfuHvnf; jzpfEkdif\? ,if;0dyóemaZm0Dxd\ aemufwGif jzpfvwåHUaom tem\*wf uHaomfvnf; jzpfEkdif\/ (cPypöKyÜefrS ajymqdkaeonfudk owdjyKyg/) tu,fí ,if;uHrSm tmoEéuH jzpfvQif ,if;uHudk ½Iaeaom 0dyóemaZm0Dxd\ aemufwGif jzpfvwåHUaom tem\*wfuHom jzpf\/

,if;uHwdkYudkvnf; twåypöu©çPf[laom 0dyóemor®msd|dçPfu ½Ií odjrifEdkifayonf/

xdkaMumifh þasoemawmfwdkYu 0dyóememrfw&m;pkwdkYonf t"GefYumv\ tpGrf;jzifh qdk&aomf twdwft"GefYumvw&m;ç tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m;ç ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m;wdkYudk ½IjrifEdkifukef\ odjrifEdkifukef\[laom enf;Oyasoudk ñTefjyawmfrlvsuf &SdMuonf/ cP\tpGrf;jzifh qdk&aomf ½Iwwf aom emrfw&m;ESifh t½IcH emrfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck\twGif;ç twl,SOfwGJí rjzpfEkdif&um; 0dyóemçPfonf rdrd\a&S;u jzpfNyD;aom emrfw&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç rdrd\aemufç rjzpfao;aom jzpfvwåHUaom emrfw&m;udkvnf;aumif; ½Ií&Edkif\ ½IjrifEdkif\ odjrifEdkif\[laom enf;Oyasoudk ñTefjyawmfrlvsuf &SdMuonf/

xdkaMumifh cPypöKyÜef\tpGrf;jzifh qdk&rl -- emrfavmu0,f t½IcH emrfw&m;ESifh ½Iwwfonfh emrfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck[k ac:qdktyfaom tcsdefumvwpfck\ twGif;ç twl,SOfwGJvsuf NydKifwljzpf½dk; "r®wm r&SdaomaMumifh ½IwwfonfhçPf jy"mef;aom 0dyóemraemsGg&duaZm0Dxd emrf w&m;pku --

1/ jzpfavNyD; vGefavNyD; csKyfavNyD; ysufavNyD;aom ae0onmemonm,wepsmeormywf emrf w&m;wdkYuJhodkYaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk jyefí½Iyguvnf; ½Ií&Edkif\/ teD;uyfqkH;aom twdwfudk

½Ií&onfh xkH;a[mif; Oyasoyif jzpf\/

2/ jzpfay:NyD;aom \*½kuuH odkYr[kwf tmpdPÖuH uJhodkYaom twdwfemrfw&m;udkaomfvnf; vSrf;í

½Iu ½Ií&Edkif\/

3/ rjzpfay:vmao;aom \*½kuuH odkYr[kwf tmpdPÖuH uJhodkYaom tem\*wfemrfw&m;udkaomfvnf; vSrf;í ½Iygu ½Ií&Edkif\/

4/ rjzpfay:vmao;aom tmoEéuH uJhodkYaom tem\*wfemrfw&m;udkvnf; vSrf;í ½Iygu ½Ií &Edkif\/

teD;uyfqkH;aom twdwfESifh teD;uyfqkH;aom tem\*wfwdkYudk ½Ií &Edkifonfh xkH;a[mif; Oyaso- rsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

þtxufyg Oyasorsm;t& a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í 0dyóem

½IyGm;okH;oyf&mç t"GefYumv ts¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh qdk&rl --

1/ twdwft"GefYumv emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; 0dyóem½Ijcif;ç 2/ tem\*wft"GefYumv emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; 0dyóem½Ijcif;ç 3/ ypöKyÜeft"GefYumv emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; 0dyóem½Ijcif;ç

þodkYvQif okH;rsKd;&Sdonf[k rSwfom;yg/ odkYaomf cP\ tpGrf;jzifh qdk&rl ½Iwwfonfh emrfw&m; ESifh t½IcH emrfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck\twGif;ç twl,SOfwGJí NydKifwl rjzpfEkdifaomaMumifh --

1/ jzpfNyD;aom twdwfemrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; 0dyóem½Ijcif;ç

2/ rjzpfao;aom tem\*wfemrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; 0dyóem½Ijcif;ç

þodkYtm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;om&Sdonf[k rSwfom;yg/ rkcsESifh y&d,m,f uGmjcm;csuf &Sdonf[l\/ xdkaMumifh cP\tpGrf;jzifh qdk&rl emrfavmu0,f ay:qJcP jzpfqJcP[k ac:a0:okH;pGJaeaom

tcsdefumvwpfcktwGif;ç wnf&Sdaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk xdkemrfw&m;pkuyif wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem

r½IEdkifaMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;aom Oy&dyPÖmot|uxm\ pum;udk owdjyKygav/ ,if;odkYjzpfvQif emrfw&m;wdkY\ Oygsf-XD-bifudk ½Ií r&EdkifNyDavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzum; &Edkifaom [l\/

Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém? wóm edAÁwådvu©PH Osa,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem çPH / y / Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH Osa,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem çPH/ (y#doH-52/)

Oygsf-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH;0ifaom jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom t0dZÆmonf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/ xdkt0dZÆm\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf Os,wnf;? azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonf 0,wnf;/ xdk Os,ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom tEkyóem- onf Os,AÁ,mEkyóemçPfwnf;/ y / Oygsf-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ç tusKH;0ifaom jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom b0onf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/ xdkb0\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf Os,wnf;? azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonf 0,wnf;/ xdk Os,ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf

½Iwwfaom tEkyóemonf Os,AÁ,mEkyóemçPfwnf;/ (y#doH-52/)

þ y#dorÇdsgr\*¾ygVdawmfESifh tnD ty&yÜpö,çPf twåypöu©çPf 0dyóemor®msd|dçPf[k trnftrsKd;rsKd;&&Sdaom Os,AÁ,mEkyóemçPfonf t0dZÆmrSonf Zmwdtrnf&onfh Oyywådb0odkY wdkifatmif t"GefYumvokH;yg;twGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom y#dpöorkyÜgsft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk ,if;wdkY\ jzpfqJqJ Oygsf ysufqJqJ bifudk cPypöKyÜefodkYqdkufatmif ½IEdkifonf[lay/ odkYaomf ,if; y#dpöorkyÜgsft\*Fg&yfwdkYrSm

½Iwwfaom 0dyóemçPfESifh pdwåu©Pwpfck\twGif;ç twl,SOfwGJjzpfMuonfh w&m;pkwdkY r[kwf Muonfudkum; owdjyKygav/ tvm;wlyif twdwfcE¨m tem\*wfcE¨m ypöKyÜefcE¨m[lonfh t"GefYumv okH;yg;twGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mçvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/

,if;odkYjzpfvQif - t"GefY ts¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh -- 1/ twdwft"GefYumvw&m;ç

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

2/ tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m;ç 3/ ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m;ç

cP\ tpGrf;jzifh --

1/ ½Iaeaom 0dyóempdwf\ a&S;tzdkYçjzpfaom w&m;pkç 2/ ½Iaeaom 0dyóempdwf\ aemuftzdkYçjzpfaom w&m;pkç

þ w&m;pkwdkY\ Oygsf-XD-bifudk jrifatmif cPypöKyÜefodkY çPftjrif qdkufatmif rnfodkY ½I& rnfenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/

0w¬m&r®PmeH y&d\*¾[dwwm,/ (r-|-4-60/)

**0w¬m& r®PmeH y&d \*¾[dwwm,m**wd ,o®d H p tm&r®aP a, psme"r®m y0wåEÅd ? awoH 0w¬m- &r®PmeH ya\*0 çaPe y&d pädZÆ \*[dwwåm/ (r-#D-3-278/)

tMuif uodkPf;ynwfpaom tm½kHç ,if;psme"r®trnf&onfh psmefemrfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfMu- ukef\/ xdkpsme"r®emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh ,if;uodkPf;ynwfpaom tm½kHwdkYudk a&S;rqGuyif BudKwifí çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í,lxm;NyD; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifh t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmf- jrwfBuD;onf psme"r®wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfawmfrlEdkif\/ rSefayonf t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmf- jrwfBuD;onf --

1/ ,if; psme"r®emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ pGJrSD&m b0ifraemtMunf"mwf = raemsGg&ç odkYr[kwf [s,0w¬Kudk vnf;aumif;ç

2/ uodkPf;ynwfpaom orxedrdwfudk tm½kHjyKMuukefaom ,if; psme"r®emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ ,if; orxedrdwftm½kHudkvnf;aumif;ç

þESpfrsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk BudKwifí çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;awmfrl\ odrf;qnf;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkaMumifh vGefNyD; csKyfNyD;ukefaom ,if; psme"r®emrfw&m;wdkY\ --

1/ jzpfrI = Oygsfudk qifjcifaom t&Sifom&dykMwm rax&fjrwfBuD;\ çPf0,f jzpfrI = Oygsfonf xif&Sm;ae\/

2/ wnfrI = XDumvudk qifjcifaom t&Sifom&dykMwm udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ çPf0,f wnfrI = XDumvonf xif&Sm;ae\/

3/ ysufrI = bifumvudk qifjcifaom t&Sifom&dykMwm rax&fjrwfBuD;\ çPf0,f ysufrI = bifumvonf xif&Sm;ae\/

xdkaMumifh vGefNyD; csKyfNyD;ukefaom xdk psme"r®oabmw&m;wdkYonf t&Sifom&dykMwm rax&fjrwf- BuD;\ todçPfç --

1/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfukef\? 2/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; wnfukef\?

3/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; csKyfukef\ - [k

þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ þum; tajzwnf;/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYç vm&Sdaom ñTefMum;csuf OyasoESifh tnD toif olawmfaumif;onfvnf; emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;vdkygu - rdrd odrf;qnf;½IyGm;vdkaom emrf w&m;\ --

1/ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfudkvnf;aumif; odkYr[kwf qdkif&msGg&udkvnf;aumif;ç 2/ tm½kHudkvnf;aumif; --

þESpfrsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk yl;wGJodrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ygav/

**½kyfavmuü** -- t½IcH ½kyfw&m;ESifh ½Iwwfonfh emrfw&m;wdkYum; pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;ç NydKifwl jzpfEdkifMuojzifh ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ Oygsf-XD-bifudkum; --

1/ jzpfNyD; cPçvnf;aumif; 2/ jzpfqJ cPçvnf;aumif;

3/ jzpfvwåHU cPçvnf;aumif; ½Ií &Edkifonfom jzpfonf/

**emrfavmuü** -- t½IcH emrfw&m;ESifh ½Iwwfonfh emrfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ç aomfvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdpOfwpfck twGif;çaomfvnf;aumif; twl,SOfwGJí NydKifwljzpfEdkifonfhpGrf;tm; r&Sdjcif;aMumifh cPypöKyÜefbufuaeí ajymqdkcJhaomf jzpfNyD; emrfw&m;ESifh jzpfvwåHU emrfw&m;wdkYudkom

½Ií &Edkifonf[k rkcsykHao rSwfom; em,lav&monf/

wpfzef bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåef ponfh xdkxdk asoemawmfwdkYç -- o&m\*H 0g pdwåH ]]o&m\*H pdwå}}EÅd yZmemwd/ (r-1-76/)

þodkY ponfjzifh &m\*ESifh ,SOfwGJaeaom o&m\*pdwf (= avmbrlpdwf)wdkYudkvnf; 0dyóem½I&ef

ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkwGif --

1/ t½IcH emrfw&m;um; o&m\*pdwf (= avmbrlpdwf) jzpf\/

2/ ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemçPfum; ykxkZefaou© yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtwGuf r[mukodkvf raemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf jzpf\/

t½IcH avmbrlpdwfESifh ½Iwwfaom r[mukodkvfraemsGg&du aZm0Dxd[laom 0dyóemçPfwdkY um; pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;çaomfvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdpdwftpOf wpfck\ twGif;çaomfvnf;aumif; twl,SOfwGJí jzpfEdkifonfh w&m;rsm; r[kwfMuay/ t½IcH emrfw&m; (avmbrlpdwf) jzpfcsdef0,f = Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaecsdef0,f ½Iwwfonfh 0dyóemçPfum; Oygsf-XD-bif tae tm;jzifh xif&Sm; rjzpfao;ay/ wpfzef ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemçPf\ Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfaecsdef0,f t½IcH emrfw&m; (avmbrlpdwf)um; csKyfysufoGm;NyD jzpf\? Oygsf-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&SdawmhNyD jzpf\/ ,if;avmbrl emrfw&m; ponfh emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf; Oygsf-XD-bif jrifatmif cPypöKyÜefqdkufatmif 0dyóem½I&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;awmfrlvsufyif &Sd\/

odkYtwGuf emrfavmuç ]]ypöKyÜef ay:qJ ay:qJ cP jzpfqJ jzpfqJ cPç ypöKyÜefwnfhwnfhudkom

½I&rnf/ twdwf tem\*wfudk r½I&/ twdwfum; jzpfNyD;NyD r&SdawmhNyD jzpf\? r&Sdawmhonfh w&m;udk rnfodkY ½Ií &EdkifthHenf;? tem\*wfum; rjzpfay:vmao;? jzpfrS rjzpfao;onfh w&m;udk rnfodkY ½Ií

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

&EdkifthHenf;}}[k rdefYqdkMuaom tqdktrdefYrsm;rSm ,cktcgwGif tav;teufxm;í pOf;pm;&awmhrnfh tcsdefodkY qdkufa&mufvmNyD jzpfonf/

#### qdkvdk&if; tcsKyf

qdkvdk&if; tcsKyfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ emrfavmuç ypöKyÜefjzpfqJcP ay:qJcPç ypöKyÜefwnfhwnfh udkum; ½Iír&Edkif/ csKyfNyD;twdwfw&m; csKyfvwåHUtem\*wfw&m;wdkYudkum; ypöKyÜefwnfhatmif (= Oygsf- XD-bifudk jrifatmif) ½Ií &Edkifonf [l\/ þç twdwf tem\*wf[lonf (xdkpdwfudk xdkpdwfjzifh wpfzefjyefí r½IonfhtwGuf) cPypöKyÜefenf;t& ajymqdkjcif; jzpfygonf/ (0doks¨d-2-103 - Munfh/)

odkYtwGuf twdwfb0ç tusKH;0ifaom w&m;udkyifjzpfapç tem\*wfb0ç tusKH;0ifaom w&m; udkyifjzpfapç ypöKyÜefb0ç tusKH;0ifaom w&m;udkyifjzpfap rnfonfhw&m;udk rqdk ,if;w&m;wdkY\ Oygsf-XD-bif[k ac:qdktyfaom cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ypöKyÜefwnfhatmifum; ½Ií &Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ emrfavmu0,f jzpfqJ jzpfqJ cP[laom ypöKyÜefwnfhwnfhudkum; rnfonfhenf;ESifhrQ ½Ií r&Edkif[k rkcs ykHao rSwfom;ygav/ t½IcH emrfw&m;ESifh ½Iwwfonfh emrfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif; 0DxdpOfwpfck twGif;ç NydKifwl rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifhyif jzpfayonf/

#### tm,wesGg&

um,sGg& 0pDsGg& raemsGg& [laom sGg& (3)yg;udk ur®sGg&[k ac:qdkí pu©KsGg& aomwsGg& CmesGg& Zd0SgsGg& um,sGg& raemsGg&[laom sGg& (6)yg;udk tm,wesGg&[k ac:qdkayonf/ (r[m#D- 2-410/) emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;tm,wesGg&tvdkuf 0Dxdpdwf tpOf[laom pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; emrfwkH;emrfcJ[laom emrfCe twkH;tcJudk çPfjzifh NzdKcGJ zsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY çPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;&ayrnf/ taMumif;rl 0Dxdpdwf trnf&aom emrfw&m;wdkYonf 0Dxdac:onfh pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;twdkif;om jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ pdwåed,mr[lonf pdwfwdkY\ udef;aojrJaom jzpf½dk;"r®wm vrf;aMumif;yif jzpfonf/ ,if;pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;rS ajymif;vJí emrfw&m;wdkYonf jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&Sdjcif;aMumifh emrfw&m;wdkYudk cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if; pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;twdkif;om odrf;qnf;&ayonf/

#### 0w¬K ESifh sGg&

1/ **pu©Kyoms =** pu©KtMunf"mwfonf pu©K0dnmPfESifh wuGaom emrfw&m; (8)vkH;wdkY\ rSDí jzpf&m ½kyfjzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0w¬Kvnf; rnf\? ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ 0ifxGuf&m wHcg;aygufozG,f jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©KsGg&vnf; rnf\/

2/ **aomwyoms =** aomwtMunf"mwfonf aomw0dnmPfESifh wuGaom emrfw&m; (8)vkH;wdkY\ rSDíjzpf&m ½kyfjzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0w¬Kvnf; rnf\? ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ 0ifxGuf&m wHcg;ayguf ozG,f jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomwsGg&vnf; rnf\/

3/ **Cmeyoms =** CmetMunf"mwfonf Cme0dnmPfESifh wuGaom emrfw&m; (8)vkH;wdkY\ rSDí

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

jzpf&m ½kyfjzpfjcif;aMumifh Cme0w¬Kvnf; rnf\? ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ 0ifxGuf&m wHcg;aygufozG,f jzpfjcif;aMumifh CmesGg&vnf; rnf\/

4/ **Zd0Sgyoms =** Zd0SgtMunf"mwfonf Zd0Sg0dnmPfESifh wuGaom emrfw&m; (8)vkH;wdkY\ rSDíjzpf&m

½kyfjzpfjcif;aMumifh Zd0Sg0w¬Kvnf; rnf\? ,if; emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ 0ifxGuf&m wHcg;aygufozG,f jzpfjcif;aMumifh Zd0SgsGg&vnf; rnf\/

5/ **um,yoms =** um,tMunf"mwfonf um,0dnmPfESifh wuGaom emrfw&m; (8)vkH;wdkY\ rSDíjzpf&m ½kyfjzpfjcif;aMumifh um,0w¬Kvnf; rnf\? ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ 0ifxGuf&m wHcg;ayguf ozG,f jzpfjcif;aMumifh um,sGg&vnf; rnf\/

#### 6/ raemsGg& ESifh [s,0w¬K

**raemsGg&H** emr om0ZÆeH b0\*ø/ wó edó,bm0awm [s,0w¬KH oE¨m, edódwa0g[ma&e

**]]raemsGga&}}**wd 0kwåH? ,w¬ raemsGg½kyÜwdå/ (r[m#D-2-410/)

0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxm (0doks¨d-2-259) ç a&S;½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;wGif azmfjyxm;onfhtwdkif; raemsGg&ç (54)rsKd;ukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if;ñTefMum; xm;awmfrlcsufESifh ywfoufí r[m#Dumq&mawmfu txufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;jcif; jzpfay onf/ ,if;#Dumpum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

**raem**wd b0\*FpdwåH (oH-|-3-5/) t& b0ifraemtMunf"mwfonfvnf; raemsGg& rnf\/

**raem**wd o[m0ZÆaee b0\*ø s|AHÁ/ (oH-|-35/) [laom zGifhqdkcsufESifhtnD tm0ZÆef; (= tm½kHudk qifjcifwwfaompdwf)ESifh wuGaom b0ifraemtMunf"mwfonfvnf; **raemsGg&** rnf\/ xdkraemsGg&

\ rSD&mjzpfaomaMumifh [s,0w¬Kudk &nf&G,fí rSDwwfaom b0ifraemtMunf"mwf\ a0g[m&jzifh wpfenf; rSDwwfaom b0if raemtMunf"mwfESifh tm0ZÆef;wdkY\ a0g[m&jzifh **raemsGg&**[k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ ,if; [s,0w¬Kç raemsGg&um; rSDí jzpfayonf/

**XmEsLypm&** -- XmeD jzpfaom b0ifraemtMunf"mwf\ raemsGg&[laom trnfudk wpfenf; XmeDjzpfaom tm0ZÆef;ESifh wuGaom b0ifraemtMunf"mwf\ raemsGg&[laom trnfudk Xmejzpfaom [s,0w¬Kç wifpm;í Xmejzpfaom [s,0w¬Kudkvnf; XmEsLypm&tm;jzifh raemsGg&[k ac:a0:okH;pGJ xm;onf[k qdkvdkonf/

þzGifhqdkcsufrsm; t& --

1/ b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudkvnf; raemsGg&[k ac:\/

2/ tm0ZÆef;ESifh wuGaom b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudkvnf; raemsGg&[k ac:\/ 3/ [s,0w¬K½kyfudkvnf; XmEsLypm&tm;jzifhraemsGg&[k ac:qdk\[k rSwfyg/

odkYtwGuf [s,0w¬Konf b0ifraemtMunf"mwf[laom raem"mwfESifh raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&aom yÍö0dnmPfrS wpfyg;ukefaom 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ rSDí jzpf&m ½kyfjzpfaomaMumifh 0w¬K[laom trnfudk &&Sd\? odkYaomf rkcstm;jzifhum; raemsGg&[laom trnfudk r&&Sday/ XmEsLypm&tm;jzifhom raemsGg&[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ rkcstm;jzifhum; [s,0w¬Kudk rSDí jzpfaeaom tdrf&Sif b0if

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

raemtMunf"mwfudkyif raemsGg&[k ac:qdkayonf/ wpfenf; tm0ZÆef;ESifh wuGaom b0ifraem tMunf"mwfudkyif raemsGg&[k ac:qdkayonf/

#### wpfenf; zv„ypm& pum;[k rSwfyg

tm0ZÆef;ESifh b0ifpdwfwdkYonf rdrd rdrdwdkY\ a&S;ç uyfvsuf jzpfoGm;Muaom a&S;a&S;pdwåu©PESifh twl Oygsfcsif; NydKifíjzpfaom [s,0w¬K½kyf toD;toD;udk rSDí jzpfMu&\/ odkYtwGuf [s,0w¬Konf tm0ZÆef;ESifh b0ifwdkY\ a&S;u jzpfESifhí ,if; tm0ZÆef;ESifh b0ifpdwfwdkY jzpfay:vmatmif rSD&m edó, ypö,owådjzifh = rSD&m taMumif;w&m;tjzpfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó, ypönf;taMumif; w&m;yifwnf;/

odkYtwGuf [s,0w¬Kum; 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó, ypönf;taMumif;w&m; jzpfí tm0ZÆef;ESifh b0if pdwfwdkYum; 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó, ypö,kyÜeftusKd;w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/

tusKd;jzpfMuaom tm0ZÆef;ESifh b0ifpdwfwdkY\ raemsGg&[laom trnfudk taMumif;jzpfaom [s,0w¬K½kyftay:ç wifpm;í taMumif;jzpfaom [s,0w¬K½kyfudkvnf; zvlypm&tm;jzifh raemsGg& [k ac:qdkxm;onf rSwfyg/

#### tm0ZÆef; [„onf

**raem**wd b0\*FpdwåH/ y / **raem0dnmP**EdÅ o[m0ZÆeuZ0eH/ tm0ZÆeH b0\*Fawm tarmapwGm

**raem**wd o[m0ZÆaee b0\*ø s|AÁH/ y / **raem0dnmP**EdÅ Z0e0dnmPH/ (oH-|-3-5/)

**o[m0ZÆeuZ0e**EdÅ o[raemsGg&m0ZÆeuH Z0eH/ (oH-#D-2-286/)

**yxrenf;** -- 1/ b0ifpdwfonf raem"mwfwnf;/

2/ raemsGg&m0ZÆef;ESifh wuGaom aZmonf raem0dnmP"mwfwnf;/

**skwd,enf;** -- 1/ raemsGg&m0ZÆef;ESifh wuGaom b0ifonf raem"mwfwnf;/ 2/ aZmpdwfonf raem0dnmP"mwfwnf;/

þtxufyg zGifhqdkcsuft& tm0ZÆef;[lonf raemsGg&m0ZÆef;udkyif qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/

#### sGg& [„onf

sGg&-os´gonf vlaetdrfrsm;\ yuwdaom wHcg;aygufudkom a[m&if; jzpf\/ þae&mçum; xdkwHcg;aygufESifh tvm;wlaom pu©Kyomspaom w&m;rsm;udk osdolypm&tm;jzifh sGg&-os´gu a[mjyonf/ tdrfwpftdrf0,f wHcg;ayguf r&SdvQif vlwdkYonf r0ifa&mufEdkifMuukef/ wHcg;ayguf &SdrS omvQif tdrfxJodkY 0ifa&mufEdkifMu\? tdrfrS xGufEdkifMu\/ yuwdaom tdrfwHcg;aygufonf vlwdkY 0ifxGufaMumif; jzpfouJhodkY cE¨mtdrf0,f pu©Kyoms ponf r&SdvQif pu©KsGg&0Dxdpaom 0Dxdpdwfrsm; vnf; rjzpfEdkif/ cE¨mtdrf\ pu©Kyoms paom wHcg;aygufrsm;onf pu©KsGg&du paom 0Dxdpdwfrsm;\ 0ifa&mufvmonfhyrm jzpfay:vmaMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf zó paom xdkxdk sGg&ç jzpfMuukefaom emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ 0ifa&mufvmaMumif; jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh pu©Kyoms

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

ponfwdkYudkvnf; osdolypm&tm;jzifh wifpm;í vlwdkYokH;aqmif&m 0ifa&muf&m tdrfwHcg;ESifh wlojzifh sGg&[k ac:qdkayonf/

#### a&m,Suf ½IyfaxG;rI uif;&ef

emrfw&m;wdkYudk rSD&m 0w¬Ktvdkuf odrf;qnf;jcif;rSm a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;jcif; &Sdojzifh tm,wesGg& tvdkuf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef t|uxmrsm;u ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlMu\/ 0w¬K (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif [s,0w¬Kum;ç tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udk xdkufovdk tm½kHjyKí odaeMuonfh yÍö0dnmPfrS wpfyg;ukefaom raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&Muonfh 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ rSDíjzpf&m 0w¬K½kyfvnf; jzpf\/ y#doaE¨ç b0ifç pkwd[laom 0DxdrkwfpdwfwdkY\ rSDí jzpf&m 0w¬K½kyfvnf; jzpf\/ odkYjzpfí rSD&m0w¬Ktvdkuf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;cJhaomf tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udk xdkufovdk tm½kHjyKaeMuonfh odaeMuonfh 0DxdpdwfwdkYonf [s,0w¬Kç rSDí jzpfaeMuojzifh a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;rIum; &Sdae\/xdkUaMumifh þusrf;wGifvnf; a&m,Suf

½IyfaxG;rI uif;ap&ef pu©KsGg&0Dxd paom tm,wesGg&tvdkuf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH 0dyóem

½IyGm;ykHudkom azmfjytyfygonf/ txufwGif &Sif;jycJhaom tEkysokwåeft|uxmç vm&Sdaom 0w¬K [lonfrSmvnf; tm,wesGg& trnf&onfh sGg&udkyif qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/

[s,0w¬K½kyfudk odrf;qnf;wwf ½IyGm;wwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; [s,0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfaeaomtdrf&Sif b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk vG,fvG,fululyif odrf;qnf;wwf ½IyGm;wwfrnf jzpfonf/ tvm;wlyif b0ifraemtMunf"mwf[laom raemsGg&udk odrf;qnf;wwf ½IyGm;wwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ,if; b0ifraemtMunf"mwf\ rSDíjzpf&m jzpfaom [s,0w¬K½kyfudk vG,fvG,fululyif odrf;qnf;Edkif ½IyGm;Edkifrnf jzpfayonf/

**reÍö y#dpö "ar® p OyÜZÆwd raem0dnmPH**/ (oH-1-302/)

þodkYpaom asoemawmfrsm;ç a[mMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&onfh emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vdk ½IyGm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjrwfonf ,if; raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\ pGJrSDí jzpf&m jzpfaom --

1/ re trnf&onfh b0ifraemtMunf"mwf = raemsGg&udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ "r®m½kHtrnf&onfh w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; odkYr[kwf tm½kH (6)yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;udkvnf;aumif; yl;wGJ odrf;qnf;NyD;rS ,if;raem0dnmP"mwf emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfayonf/

xdkodkY sGg&ESifh tm½kH odkYr[kwf 0w¬KESifh tm½kHwdkYudk yl;wGJodrf;qnf;NyD;rS qdkif&m emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;

½IyGm;cJhaomf xdkemrfw&m;wdkYudk vG,fvG,fulul odrf;qnf;Edkif ½IyGm;Edkifrnf jzpfayonf/ emrfw&m;wdkY\ oufwrf;um; tvGef wdkawmif;vSojzifh ,if;wdkY pGJrSDíjzpf&m XmerS apmifhí odrf;qnf;ygrS ,if;emrf w&m;wdkYudk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifrnf odrf;qnf;½IyGm;Edkifrnf jzpfonf/

#### sGg& ESifh tm½kH

ww¬ {auuH tm&r®PH sGDok sGDok sGga&ok tmygxrm\*päwd/ ½lyg&r®POd§ pu©KyomsH Ca¥wGm wcFPan0 raemsGga& tmygxrm\*päwd? b0\*Fpveó ypöa,m a[mwDwd taw¬m/ os´-\*E¨-&o

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

azm|AÁm&r®aPokyd {ao0 ea,m/ ,xm [d oukaPm tmumaoem\*EÉm ½ku©a\*¾ eDvd,rmaem0

½ku©omcÍö Ca¥wd? qm,m pó yx0d,H y#d[nwd? omcgC¥eqm,mz&Pmed tykAÁH tp&drH

{uu©aPa,0 b0EÅd/ {0H ypöKyÜEé½lygsDeH pu©KyomsgsdC¥eÍö b0\*Fpveorw¬wm, raemsGga& tmygx\*reÍö tykAÁH tp&drH {uu©aPa,0 a[mwd/ wawm b0\*ø 0dpädE´dwGm pu©KsGg&msDok OyÜEémeH tm0ZÆemsDeH a0g|AÁey&da,momemeH teEÅ&m awoH tm&r®PmeH tnw&o®d H £sH r[mpdwåH OyÜZÆwd/

(tbd-|-1-114/)

þ txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

½lyg½kH os´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH [laom tm½kH (5)rsKd;wdkYwGif tm½kH wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;onf sGg& ESpfck ESpfckwdkYç NydKifwlxifvm\/ b0ifvIyfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfonf[k qdkvdk\/

1/ ½lyg½kHonf pu©KtMunf"mwf pu©KsGg&udk ½kdufcwfNyD;í xdkcPçyifvQif b0ifraemtMunf"mwf

= raemsGg&ç xifvm\ (= a&S;½I usa&mufvm\/)

2/ os´g½kHonf aomwsGg&udk ½kdufcwfNyD;í xdkcPçyifvQif raemsGg&ç xifvm\/ 3/ \*E¨m½kHonf CmesGg&udk ½kdufcwfNyD;í xdkcPçyifvQif raemsGg&ç xifvm\/ 4/ &om½kHonf Zd0SgsGg&udk ½kdufcwfNyD;í xdkcPçyifvQif raemsGg&ç xifvm\/

5/ azm|AÁm½kHonf um,sGg&udk ½kdufcwfNyD;í xdkcPçyifvQif raemsGg&ç xifvm\/ b0ifvIyfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfonf[k qdkvdk\/

avmuOyrmtm;jzifh qdk&aomf -- iSufwpfaumifonf aumif;uifc&D;jzifh vmvwfí opfyifzsm; ç em;onf qdkMuygpdkY/ iSuf\ opfyifzsm;ç em;pOf tcsdefumv twGif;rSmyifvQif opfudkif;udkvnf; xdcdkufrd ½kdufcwfrd\? xdkiSuf\ t&dyfonfvnf; ajrBuD;ç xif\? opfcufudk xdcdkufrdjcif; t&dyf\ ajr BuD;ay:ç jyefESHUjcif;wdkYonf ra&S;raESmif; wpfckwnf;aom tcsdefumv cPtwGif;rSmyifvQif jzpfay: vmMuukef\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif ypöKyÜef ½lyg½kH ponfwdkY\ pu©Kyoms ponfh qdkif&m tMunf"mwf wdkYudk xdcdkufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; b0ifvIyfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfjzifh raemsGg& (= b0ifraem tMunf"mwf)ç xifvmjcif; a&S;½Iusa&mufvmjcif;onfvnf;aumif; ra&S;raESmif; wpfckwnf;aom tcsdefumvcP twGif;rSmyifvQif jzpfay:ívm\/ xdkaemif b0if&yfí ½lyg½kH ponfudk qifjcifwwf aom tm0ZÆef; tp&Sdaom pu©KsGg&0Dxd ponfh 0DxdpdwftpOfwdkYonf xdkufovdk jzpfay:vmMuukef\/

(tbd-|-1-114/) 6/ oks¨raemsGg&çum; yoms (= tMunf"mwf)wdkY\ xdcdkufrI vkyfief;udpöum; r&SdMuawmhay/ "r®m½kH

trnf&aom w&m;pkwdkYonf raemsGg& (= b0ifraemtMunf"mwf)ç xifvmMuukef\/

#### sGg&ESpfyg;ü xifykH - aZmjzpfykH

{0H {auum&r®PH Z0eH sDGok sDGok sGga&ok OyÜZÆwDwd a0sdwAÁH/ ½lyg&r®POd§ Z0eH pu©KsGga&yd OyÜZÆwd raemsGga&yd/ os´gsdtm&r®aPokyd {ao0 ea,m/ (tbd-|-1-116/)

þ qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; ½lyg½kH os´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH[laom tm½kH (5)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;aom tm½kHonf sGg& ESpfrsKd; ESpfrsKd;wdkYç jzpf\[k od&Sdygav/ rSefayonf -- ½lyg½kHudk

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom aZmpdwftpOfonf pu©KsGg&çvnf;jzpf\? raemsGg&çvnf; jzpf\/ os´g½kH paom tm½kHwdkYçvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ **«**sGg&ESpfrsKd;wdkYç ½lyg½kHponfh yÍöm½kHwdkY xifvmaomtcg pu©K 0dnmPf paom yÍö0dnmPfonfvnf;aumif;ç yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; paom raem0dnmPfonfvnf;aumif; 0DxdpOftwdkif;om jzpf½dk;"r®wm &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh yÍö0dnmPfu xdktm½kHudk ,lEdkifavmufatmif pu©KsGg& paom yÍösGg&wGif wpfyg;yg;çvnf;aumif;ç raem0dnmPfu xdktm½kHudk ,lEdkifavmufatmif b0if [laom raemsGg&çvnf;aumif; þodkY sGg& ESpfck ESpfckç xif&onf/»»»»»

#### 6 \_6 vD - w&m;

q 0w¬Ledç q sGg&medç q tm&r®Pmedç q 0dnmPmedç q 0Dxda,mç q"m 0do,yÜ0wdå apwd 0Dxdo\*Fa[ q quúmed a0sdwAÁmed/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[-0Dxdydkif;/)

emrfur®|mef;udk tm;xkwf&mç = emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&mç tm,wesGg&tvdkuf odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfojzifh a&S;OD;pGm a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 6 \_ 6 vDaom w&m;wdkYudk odxm;oifhayonf/

1/ pu©K0w¬K aomw0w¬K Cme0w¬K Zd0Sg0w¬K um,0w¬K [s,0w¬K[lí 0w¬K (6)yg; &Sdayonf/ pdwfapwodufwdkY\ rSDí jzpf&m ½kyfwdkYwnf;/

2/ pu©KsGg& aomwsGg& CmesGg& Zd0SgsGg& um,sGg& raemsGg&[lí sGg& (6)yg; &Sdayonf/ 0Dxdpdwfrsm;\ 0ifa&mufvmonfhyrm wHcg;BuD;rsm;ozG,f jzpfaomaMumifh osdolypm&tm;jzifh sGg& trnf &&SdMuayonf/

#### tm½kH (6) yg;

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ | **½„yg½kH** | **=** ta&mif = tqif; = 0PÖ"mwf |
| 2/ | **os´g½kH** | **=** toH |
| 3/ | **\*E¨m½kH** | **=** teHY |
| 4/ | **&om½kH** | **=** t&om |
| 5/ | **azm|AÁm½kH** | **=** tawGUtxd (= yx0D awaZm 0ga,m/) |
| 6/ | **"r®m½kH** | **=** "r®oabm |

pdwfapwodufwdkY\ vma&mufarGUavsmf&m w&m;rsm;udk tm½kH[k ac:qdk\/ pdwfapwodufwdkY\ odp&m w&m;wdkYyifwnf;/ ,if;tm½kHonf txufygtwdkif; (6)rsKd; jym;\/ ,if; (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif "r®m½kH trnf&aom w&m;pkwdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; (6)rsKd; jym;ayonf/

#### "r®m½kH (6) rsKd;

"r®m&r®PH ye yoms-okckr½ly-pdwå-apwodu-edAÁme-ynwåd0aoe q"m o\*F,Swd/

(tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/)

1/ **yoms½kyf =** tMunf½kyf (5)yg;ç

2/ **okckr½kyf =** odrfarGUaom ½kyf (16)yg;ç

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

«««««tMunf½kyf (5)yg;ESifh tm½kH ½kyf (7)yg; [laom (12)rsKd;aom ½kyfonf ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ todçPfç ½Ionfhtcg xifvG,f jrifvG,faomaMumifh Murf;wrf;&um; MoVm&du trnf &onf/ ½kyf (28)yg;wGif MoVm&du ½kyf (12)yg;rS <uif;usefaom ½kyf (16)yg;onf ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ todçPfç rxifvG,fojzifh odrfarGUaom ½kyfjzpf&um; okckr trnf&onf[k rSwfyg/»»»»»

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| 3/ | **pdwf** | **=** 0dnmP"mwf (6)yg;[laom todpdwf tm;vkH;ç |
| 4/ | **apwoduf** | **=** apwoduf (52)vkH;ç |
| 5/ | **edAÁmef** | **=** tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefç |
| 6/ | **ynwf** | **=** uodkPf;ynwfç trnfemrynwfç yHkoP²mefynwf ponfh ynwf trsKd;rsKd; -- |

þodkYvQif "r®m½kHonf (6)rsKd; jym;ayonf/

#### 0dnmP"mwf (6) yg;

0dyóeme,fy,fç tusOf;tm;jzifh 0dnmP"mwf (6)yg; &Sdayonf/

1/ **pu©K0dnmPf =** pu©KtMunf"mwf (rsufpdtMunf"mwf)udk rSDjzpfí ½lyg½kH (ta&mif)udk odaom pdwf (= jrifodpdwf)/

2/ **aomw0dnmPf =** aomwtMunf"mwf (em;tMunf"mwf)udk rSDjzpfí os´g½kH (toH)udk odaom pdwf (= Mum;odpdwf)/

3/ **Cme0dnmPf =** CmetMunf"mwf (em;tMunf"mwf)udk rSDjzpfí \*E¨m½kH (teYH)udk odaom pdwf (= eHodpdwf)/

4/ **Zd0Sg0dnmPf =** Zd0SgtMunf"mwf (vQmtMunf"mwf)udk rSDjzpfí &om½kH (t&om)udk odaompdwf (= &omodpdwf)/

5/ **um,0dnmPf =** um,tMunf"mwf (udk,ftMunf"mwf)udk rSDjzpfí azm|AÁm½kH (tawGUtxd)udk odaompdwf (= xdodpdwf)/

6/ **raem0dnmPf =** b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk pGJí [s,0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udkyif xdkufovdk odaompdwf/

pu©K0dnmPfrSonf um,0dnmPfodkY wdkifatmif 0dnmPf (5)rsKd;wdkYonf tvdk&Sdtyfaom £|m½kH udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuonfvnf; &Sd\? tvdkr&Sdtyfaom ted|m½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuonf vnf; &Sd\? £|m½kHudk tm½kHjyKaom yÍö0dnmPfwdkYrSm ukov0dyguf jzpfMuíted|m½kHwdkYudk tm½kHjyKaom yÍö0dnmPfwdkYrSm tukov0dygufrsm; jzpfMuonf/ ukov0dyguf tukov0dyguf ESpf&yfaygif;aomf asGyÍö0dnmPf (10) jzpfMuonf/ ,if; asGyÍö0dnmPfrS wpfyg; [s,0w¬Kudk rSDwG,fí jzpfaom pdwf tm;vkH;onf raem0dnmPf rnfayonf/ raem0dnmP"mwf[kvnf; ac:qdkayonf/ ,if;0dnmP"mwf wdkYwGif pu©K0dnmPfonf ½lyg½kHwpfckwnf;udkom od\/ aomw0dnmPfonf os´g½kH wpfckwnf;udkom od\? Cme0dnmPfonf \*E¨m½kHwpfckwnf;udkom od\/ Zd0Sg0dnmPfonf &om½kH wpfckwnf;udkom od\? um,0dnmPfonf azm|AÁm½kHwpfckwnf;udkom od\? raem0dnmPfonfum; tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udkyif xdkufovdk odayonf/ £|m½kHudkvnf; tm½kHjyK\? ted|m½kHudkvnf; tm½kHjyK\/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

#### 0Dxd (6) yg;

0Dxd[lonf pdwåyÜ0wdåwnf;/ pdwåyÜ0wdå[lonf udef;aojrJaom pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;twdkif; tpDtpOftm;jzifh jzpfaeMuaom pdwfrsm;wnf;? pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;twdkif; tpDtpOftm;jzifh tpD tpOfwus jzpfaeMuaom pdwfrsm;udk 0Dxd[k ac:onf/ xdkpdwåyÜ0wdåukd 0Dxd[k ac:qdk&mçvnf; xdkxdk sGg&ESifh roufqdkifaom sGg&rS tvGwfjzpfí sGg&0drkwf trnf&aom y#doaE¨pdwf b0ifpdwf pkwdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; y0wådudkum; 0Dxd[k rac:qdkEdkif? xdkxdk sGg&ç jzpfaom pdwåyÜ0wdåudkom 0Dxd[k ac:qdkayonf/ þ0Dxd trnf&aom emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk odrf;qnf;wwfNyD; jzpf&um; 0DxdpdwfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vQif b0ifpdwfwdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;NyD;yif jzpfonf/ þç b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudkom txl;qdkvdkygonf? b0ifemrfw&m;wdkYudk rqdkvdkao;yg/ b0ifpdwf wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY y#doaE¨pdwf pkwdpdwfwdkYudk qufvufí odrf;qnf; &efrSm rcufcJawmhNyD jzpfonf/ ,if;0DxdwdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; (6)rsKd; &SdMuonf/

**pu©KsGg&0Dxdç aomwsGg&0Dxdç CmesGg&0Dxdç Zd0SgsGg&0Dxdç um,sGg&0Dxdç raemsGg&0Dxd -** [k sGg&\ tpGrf;jzifh 0Dxd (6)rsKd; &Sd\/

**pu©K0dnmP0Dxdç aomw0dnmP0Dxdç Cme0dnmP0Dxdç Zd0Sg0dnmP0Dxdç um,0dnmP0Dxdç raem0dnmP0Dxd -** [k 0dnmPf\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; 0Dxd (6)rsKd; &Sd\/

xdk0DxdwdkYudk sGg&ESifh pyfívnf; emrnf wyfEdkif\/ pu©KsGg& (raemsGg&)ç ½lyg½kHxifvmvQif xdk½lyg½kH udk tm½kHjyKaom pdwftpOfonf pu©KsGg&0Dxd rnf\/

pu©Kyoms (pu©KsGg&)ç ½lyg½kH xdcdkufonfhtcg raemsGg&[laom b0ifraemtMunf"mwfçvnf;

,if;½lyg½kHonf wpfNydKifeuf xifvsuf &Sdavonf/ þodkYvQif ½lyg½kH paomtm½kH (5)rsKd;onf ESpfsGg& ESpfsGg&wdkYç xifavh&Sdaomfvnf; raemsGg&rSm tm½kHtm;vkH;ESifh qufqHaeaomaMumifh raemsGg&ç xifvm onf[k txl;rjyawmhbJ trsm;ESifh rqufqHaom sGg&jzifh ydkif;jcm;í ½lyg½kHonf pu©KsGg&ç xifonf[k tom"m&Penf;tm;jzifh jyawmfrlonf/ xdk0DxdpdwftpOfudkvnf; pu©KsGg&0Dxd[k tom"m&Penf; tm;jzifh trnfwyfí ac:a0:avonf/ xdk0DxdpdwftpOf0,f pu©K0dnmPfESifh wuGaom (8)vkH;aom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkonfomvQif pu©KsGg& (pu©KtMunf"mwf)udk rSDjzpfí yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; orÜ#d pädKif; paom pu©KsGg&0Dxdpdwftm;vkH;wdkYum; b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk tpGJjyKí [s,0w¬Kudkyif rSDí jzpfMuonf/ odkYaomfvnf; trsm;ESifh rqufqHaom pu©KsGg&jzifh rSwfom;í tom"m&Penf;tm;jzifh pu©KsGg&0Dxd [kyif trnfwyfí ac:a0:avonf/ aomwsGg&0Dxd ponfwdkYçvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/

wpfzef 0dnmPfESifh pyfívnf; 0Dxd emrnfudk rSwfom;&rnf/ pu©KsGg&0Dxdum; yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;ç pu©K0dnmPfç orÜ#d pädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç 0ka|mç aZm (7)Budrfç wsg½kH (2)Budrfwnf;/ aomwsGg&0Dxdum; yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;ç aomw0dnmPfç orÜ#d päd Kif;ç oEÅD&Pç 0ka|mç aZm(7)Budrfç wsg½kH (2)Budrfwnf;/ CmesGg& 0Dxd Zd0SgsGg&0Dxd um,sGg&0Dxdrsm;vnf; þenf;yifwnf;/

þ0Dxdrsm;ç xl;jcm;aompdwfum; pu©K0dnmPf aomw0dnmPfpaom 0dnmP"mwfrsm;wnf;/ yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; orÜ#d pdäKif; oEÅD&P 0ka|m aZm wsg½kHwdkYum; yÍösGg&0Dxdwdkif; vdkvdkç yg0ifvsuf &SdMuojzifh rxl;jcm;acs? xdkaMumifh xl;jcm;aom 0dnmPfjzifh rSwfom;í pu©K0dnmP0Dxd aomw0dnmP0Dxd ponf

jzifhvnf; trnfwyfí ac:a0:okH;pGJEdkifayonf/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

wpfzef emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tm,wesGg&tvdkuf odrf;qnf; &rnf jzpfojzifh tm,wesGg&tvdkuf jzpfay:aeMuukefaom 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ trnfemrrsm;udkvnf; odxm;oifhayonf/ pu©KsGg&0Dxd twGif;ç wnf&SdMuaom 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ trsKd;tpm;rsm;rSm atmufyg twdkif; (7)rsKd; &Sdayonf/

1/ **yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; =** pu©KsGg&ç xifvmaom ½lyg½kHudk qifjcifaompdwf/ (aomwsGg&ç xifvmaom os´g½kHudk qifjcifaompdwf þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufygav/) (= qifjcif)/

2/ **pu©K0dnmPf =** pu©K0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí ½lyg½kHudk odaompdwf (= jrifod) 3/ **orÜ#d pädKif; =** (½lyg½kH) tm½kHudk vufcHaompdwf (= vufcH)/

4/ **oEÅD&P =** (½lyg½kH) tm½kHudk pl;prf;aompdwf (= pkHprf;)/

5/ **0ka|m =** (½lyg½kH) tm½kHudk (£| - ted| ponfjzifh) qkH;jzwfcsufcsaompdwf (= qkH;jzwf)/ 6/ **aZm =** t[kefjyif;pGm qufwdkufjzpfaom tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;aompdwf (= aZm)/ 7/ **wsg½kH =** aZm\ tm½kHudkyif qufvufodaompdwf (= wsg½kH)/

#### yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; qifjcif

pu©KsGg&paom yÍösGg& (= ig;sGg&)ç xifvmaom tm½kHudk qifjcifaom tm0ZÆef;pdwfudkyif raem sGg&m0ZÆef; (= raemsGg&ç xifvmaom tm½kHudk qifjcifaompdwf)ESifh uGJjym;ap&ef yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;[k trnfay;xm;onf/ ig;sGg&vkH;ç tm½kH ig;rsKd;vkH; NydKifwlxifí NydKifwlqifjcifonfum; r[kwfay/

1/ ½lyg½kHonf pu©KsGg& raemsGg& ESpfckç NydKifwl xif\/ tm0ZÆef;onf xdksGg&ESpfckç xifvmaom ½lyg½kHudk qifjcif\/

2/ os´g½kHonf aomwsGg& raemsGg& ESpfckç NydKifwl xif\/ tm0ZÆef;onf xdksGg& ESpfckç xifvmaom os´g½kHudk qifjcif\/

3/ \*E¨m½kHonf CmesGg& raemsGg& ESpfckç NydKifwl xif\/ tm0ZÆef;onf xdksGg& ESpfckç xifvmaom \*E¨m½kHudk qifjcif\/

4/ &om½kHonf Zd0SgsGg& raemsGg& ESpfckç NydKifwl xif\/ tm0ZÆef;onf xdksGg& ESpfckç xifvmaom &om½kHudk qifjcif\/

5/ azm|AÁm½kHonf um,sGg& raemsGg& ESpfckç NydKifwl xif\/ tm0ZÆef;onf xdksGg& ESpfckç xifvmaom azm|AÁm½kHudk qifjcif\/

þodkY toD;toD; rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-114 - Munfh/)

tu,fí aomwsGg&0Dxd pdwftpOfjzpfvQif pu©K0dnmPfae&mwGif aomw0dnmPfudk ajymif; xnfhyg/ CmesGg&0Dxd ponfçvnf; enf;wlyif Cme0dnmPfponfudk ajymif;xnfhyg/ wpfzef xdk½lyg½kH ponfudkyif qufvufí tm½kH,lum pu©KsGg&0Dxd ponf\ aemufwGif b0ifjcm;vsuf jzpfay:vmaom wsEk0wåu raemsGg&0Dxd trnf&aom aemufvdkuf raemsGg&0Dxdçvnf;aumif;ç xdk½lyg½kH ponfudkyif

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

qufvuftm½kH,lonfh ESpfckajrmufaom raemsGg&0Dxd ponfh oufoufaom oks¨raemsGg&0DxdwdkYç vnf;aumif;ç "r®m½kHtrnf&onfh w&m;pkwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udkjzpfap trsm;pkudkjzpfap tm½kH,lí jzpf ay:vmMuukefaom raemsGg&0DxdwdkYçvnf;aumif; 0DxdpdwftrsKd;tpm; (3)rsKd;pD &Sdonf/ ,if;wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfMu\/

1/ **raemsGg&m0ZÆef; =** raemsGg&ç xifvmaom tm½kHudk qifjcifaompdwf/ (qkH;jzwfonfh vkyfief; udpöudkyg yl;wGJ jyKvkyfonf/) (**= qifjcif qkH;jzwf**)

2/ **aZm =** t[kefjyif;pGm qufwdkufjzpfaom t[kefjyif;pGm tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;aom pdwf/ (**= aZm**)

3/ **wsg½kH =** aZm,lonfh tm½kHudk qufvuf odaompdwf (**= wsg½kH**)

#### BudKwifodrSwfxm;&ef

a,bk,stm;jzifh þ0DxdpdwfwdkYwGif aZmonf (7)Budrf jzpfwwfí wsg½kHrSm ESpf (=2)Budrf jzpf wwf\/ usef0DxdpdwfwdkYum; wpfBudrfpDom jzpfwwf\/ pu©KsGg&0Dxd paom yÍösGg&0Dxdrsm;\ aemufç b0ifrsm;jcm;vsuf raemsGg&0Dxdrsm; jzpfMu\/ a&S;OD;pGmaom raemsGg&0Dxdudk wsEk0wåu raemsGg&0Dxd (= aemufvdkuf raemsGg&0Dxd)[k ac:qdkí skwd,raemsGg&0DxdrS pí aemufydkif; qufvufí jzpfay:Mu ukefaom raemsGg&0Dxdrsm;udkum; oks¨raemsGg&0Dxd[k ac:a0:okH;pGJMuayonf/ wpfzef "r®m½kHpm&if;0if w&m;pk wpfckckudk tm½kHjyKí odkYr[kwf trsm;pkudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom raemsGg&0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;udkvnf; oks¨raemsGg&0Dxd[kyif ac:qdkonf[k rSwfyg/ wpfzef xdk0DxdpdwftpOfwdkYwGif pu©K0dnmPf paom yÍö0dnmPfrS vGJí usef0Dxdpdwf tm;vkH;udk raem0dnmPf[kvnf;aumif; raem 0dnmP"mwf[kvnf;aumif; ac:qdkí okwåefenf;t& b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk raem"mwf[kvnf;- aumif;ç raemsGg&[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; ac:qdkonf[kvnf; rSwfom;yg/

#### 0do,yÜ0wåd (6) yg;

tm½kH\ sGg&ç xifvmjcif;udkyif 0do,yÜ0wdå[k qdkvdkonf/ tm½kH\ sGg&ç xifvmjcif;[l&mç vnf; vufqkyfvufudkif &SmvQif xifvmaom tm½kHrS wpfyg; ]]xifjcif;}}[k oD;jcm; r&SdawmhNyD? xdkaMumifh 0do,yÜ0wdå (6)rsKd; t& --

1/ twdr[EÅm½kHç 2/ r[EÅm½kHç

3/ y&dwåm½kHç

4/ twdy&dwåm½kH - [k yÍösGg&ç (4)rsKd;/ 5/ 0dblwm½kHç

6/ t0dblwm½kH - [k raemsGg&ç (2)rsKd;/ tm;vkH;aygif;aomf (6)rsKd;udkyif qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/

#### twdr[EÅm½kH

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

½lyg½kHpaom yÍöm½kH = tm½kH (5)rsKd;onf qdkif&m sGg&ç xifonfhtcg ,if;tm½kH ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIu tvGefvsifjrefaomaMumifh jzpfwkef; avmavmq,frSm qdkif&msGg&ç rxifvmEdkifao;bJ jzpfNyD; aemuf XDumvodkY a&mufrS xifEdkifMuonf/ þowfrSwfcsufrSmvnf; yÍösGg&ç qdkif&mtm½kH xifrIudkom &nfñTef;í ajymqdkaompum;[k rSwfyg/ 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aeaom 0dyóu a,m\*g- 0p&yk\*¾dKvf jzpfrlum; Os,AÁ,çPfydkif;odkY qdkufa&mufaomtcg ,if;olawmfaumif;\ raemsGg&0,f y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ Oygsf-XD-bifrsm;tm;vkH; xifEdkifonfom jzpfonf/

xdkyÍöm½kHwdkY yÍösGg&0,f xifMu&mç tm½kHESifh sGg& pHk½kHrQjzifh xifEdkifMuonfum; r[kwf/ 1/ pu©KsGg&0,f ½lyg½kH xifvm&mç tmavmu (= ta&miftvif;)vnf; &SdygrS xifEdkifonf/

2/ aomwsGg&0,f os´g½kH xifvm&mç aomwsGg&ESifh os´g½kH\ tMum;0,f tmumotMum;tayguf

&SdygrS xifEdkifonf/

3/ CmesGg&0,f \*E¨m½kH xifvm&mç 0ga,m"mwf (= av) [laom o,faqmifwwfaom "mwf\ taxmuftyhHudk &ygrS xifvmEdkifonf/

4/ Zd0SgsGg&0,f &om½kH xifvm&mç tmayg"mwf (= a&"mwf = &om&nf"mwf) [laom taxmuf tyhHudk &ygrS xifvmEdkifonf/

5/ um,sGg&0,f azm|AÁm½kH xifvm&mç yx0D"mwf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&SdygrS xifvmEdkifonf/ azm|AÁm½kHonf um,yoms (= um,sGg&)ç xdcdkufonfhtcg um,yomswGifom weYf&yfrae? um,yoms\rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYudkvnf; xdcdkufav\? xdkr[mbkwfrsm;wGifum; yx0D"mwfonf tcsKyftjcm trmcHwnf;/ xdkaMumifh azm|AÁm½kHonf um,sGg&0,f xifvm&mç yx0D"mwfonf ta&;BuD;aom taxmuftyHh wpfckaywnf;/ (um,yomsESifh uvmyfwl yx0D"mwfudkom qdkvdkonf/)

pdwfwdkYç jzpfrI wnfrI ysufrI (= Oygsf-XD-bif)[k cPi,f okH;csufpD toD;toD; &Sd\/ ,if;cPi,f okH;ckwdkY\ taygif;udk pdwåu©Pwpfck pdwåu©Pwpfcsuf[k ac:\/ ½kyfwdkYonf txl;ojzifh ½lyg½kH paom

½kyftppf (18)rsKd;wdkYonf pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf; &SdMu\/ cPi,ftm;jzifh (51)csuf oufwrf; &SnfMu\/ emrfESifh ½kyfwdkYonf Oygsfumvcsif; bifumvcsif;ç tcsdefcP uGJjym;rI r&Sd wlnDMu\/ XDumvçomvQif ½kyfwdkYu pdwåu©Paygif; (16)csufESifh cPi,fwpfcsuf oufwrf;&SnfMu\/ wpfenf; qdkaomf ½kyfwdkY\ XDumvonf pdwfwdkY\ cPi,f (49)csufESifh tcsdefumvcsif; nDrQMu\/

emrfw&m;wdkYwGif pdwfonf y"me jzpf\? xdk y"mejzpfaom pdwfonf tm½kHudk &,ljcif; oabmrQ omwnf;/ tm½kHudk xif&Sm;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;jzifh tm½kHudk &,lonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf pdwf[laom obm0 "r®onf csKyfysuf&\? pdwfcsKyfvQif aemufvdkuf apwodufrsm;vnf; csKyf&awmhonf/ odkYtwGuf emrf w&m;wdkYonf toufwdk\? vsifjrefaom ajymif;vJrI &Sd\? tm½kHudk &,ljcif;[laom vdktyfaom tusKd;\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkHonf\ tjcm;rJhçomvQif csKyfwwfaomoabm &SdaomaMumifh vsifjrefaom ajymif;vJrI &Sd\/ / ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif r[mbkwfrsm;onf y"mejzpf\? xdkr[mbkwfwdkYonf av;aq;aomoabm

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

&Sd&um; r[mbkwfudk rSDí jzpfMu&onfh wGJzuf Oygsg½kyfwdkYonfvnf; r[mbkwfuJhodkYyif touf&SnfMu &avonf/ (tEk#D-2-29/)

OygsfNyD;aemuf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom ½lyg½kHonf pu©KtMunf"mwf tm;aumif;jcif;ç ½lyg½kH\ xif&Sm;jcif;ç tvif;a&mif tm;aumif;jcif;[laom qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;rsm; tm;aumif;vQif pdwåu©P wpfcsufcefY tvGefwGif ,if;½lyg½kHonf pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç NydKifwl xifvmEdkif\/

,if;yomsç tm½kHç tmavmupaom taMumif;wdkYwGif wpfckjzpfap ESpfckjzpfapç okH;ckvkH;jzpfap nHhaevQif nHhonfhtvdkuf ,if;½lyg½kHonf OygsfNyD;aemuf pdwåu©P ESpfcsufcefY okH;csufcefY av;csufcefY ponfvGefí XDumvodkY tawmfcyfMumMum a&muf&SdNyD;ygrS pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç xifvmEdkifonfvnf; &Sd\/ (pdwåu©P ESpfcsufvGefrS okH;csufcefYponfvGefrSom XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom ½lyg½kHonf pu©K sGg& raemsGg&ç xifvmEdkifonf[k twdtusqdkaompum; r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKyg/)

1/ tu,fí ½lyg½kHonf OygsfNyD;aemuf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf pdwåu©PwpfcsuftvGefwGif pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç NydKifwlxifjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmonf jzpftHh? xdkaemif b0ifESpfBudrf vIyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf b0ift,Ofudk jzwfí vnfapí xdk½lyg½kHudkyif qifjcifwwfaom yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf jzpfay: NyD;aemuf csKyfysufoGm;\/

2/ xdkaemif xdkyÍösGg&m0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhç xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif jrifwwfaom pu©K0dnmPfpdwfonfç 3/ xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif vufcHaom orÜ#d pädKif;pdwfonfç

(yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;u qifjcifí pu©K0dnmPfonf ,ltyfNyD;aom ½lyg½kHudkyifvQif vTwfrypfvdkufbJ

vufoifhcHxm;ouJhodkY jzpfaompdwf [lvdkonf/)

4/ xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif pl;prf;aom oEÅD&Ppdwfonfç ({nfhonftopf a&mufonfhtcg tdrfrSm vufoifh cHNyD;aemuf ]]vlaumif;avvm; vlqdk;avvm;}}[k pkHprf;ouJhodkY orÜ#dpädKif;pdwfu vufoifhcH xm;aom ½lyg½kHudkyifvQif ]]£| tjcif;t&m = aumif;aom t&om &Sdavovm;? ted| tjcif; t&m = raumif;aom t&om &Sdavovm;}}[k pkHprf;EdIif;csdefouJhodkY jzpfaompdwf[k qdkvdkonf??)

5/ xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif toD;toD; ydkif;jcm;owfrSwf qkH;jzwfaom 0ka|mpdwfonf -- (oEÅD&Ppdwfu pkHprf;NyD;aemuf tm½kHudk £| tjcif;t&m = om,mzG,f[lívnf;aumif;ç ted| tjcif;t&m = rom,mzG,f[lívnf;aumif; toD;toD; ydkif;jcm;owfrSwf qkH;jzwfaompdwf[k qdkvdkayonf??)

þodkYvQif þpdwfwdkYonf tpOftwdkif; jzpfMuukefí csKyfysufoGm;Muukef\/

6-12/ xdk0ka|mpdwf csKyfysufNyD;aemuf (29)rsKd;aom umraZmwdkYwGif a,medaomreodum& = ESvkH; oGif;rSefrIç ta,medaomreodum& = ESvkH;oGif;rSm;rI paom taMumif;taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaom wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom aZmonf a,bk,s = rsm;aomtm;jzifh (7)Budrf apmav\/

13-14/ aZmaemufodkY tpOfvdkufwwfukefaom aZm,lxm;onfh tm½kHudkyif qufvuf tm½kH,lMu ukefaom ESpfBudrfukefaom wsg½kH 0dygufpdwfwdkYonfvnf; xdkufovdk jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ xdkaemif b0ifusjyefavonf/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

þodkYvQif --

1/ twDwb0if = vGefaomb0if (1) Budrfç 2/ b0\*Fpve = vIyfaomb0if (b0\*Fpve - b0\*Fkyapäs) (2 ) Budrfç 3/ 0Dxdpdwf (14) Budrfç

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf pdwåu©P (17)csuf jzpf\/

twDwb0if\OygsfESifh NydKifí jzpfvmaom ½lyg½kHonf skwd,wsg½kHodkY a&mufaomtcg pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;aphojzifh skwd,wsg½kH\ bifESifh NydKifí csKyf\/ þodkYvQif 0Dxdpdwf t0iftyg skwd,wsg½kHodkY wdkifatmif pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;&Sdaom ½lyg½kHonf **twdr[EÅm½kH** rnf\/

,if;0DxdpdwftpOfudkvnf; **twdr[EÅm½kH 0Dxd** [kyif ac:qdkayonf/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/) þzGifhqdkcsuft& þ0DxdpOfudk atmufygtwdkif; twdkaumuf rSwfom;xm;av&monf/

##### twdr[EÅm½kH 0Dxd

wD e s y p oH P 0k Z Z Z Z Z Z Z w w b

000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ | wD | = twDwb0if = vGefaomb0if |
| 2/ | e | = b0\*Fpve = vIyfaomb0if |
| 3/ | s | = b0\*Fkyapäs = &yfaomb0if |
| 4/ | y | = yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; |
| 5/ | p | = pu©K0dnmPf |
| 6/ | oH | = orÜ#dpädKif; |
| 7/ | P | = oEÅD&P |
| 8/ | 0k | = 0ka|m |
| 9-15/ | Z | = aZm (7) |
| 16-17/ | w | = wsg½kH (2) |
| / | b | = b0if |

#### aZm [„onf

t[kefjyif;pGm jzpfay:vmonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aZmrnf\? xdkaMumifh tBudrfenf;onf jzpfap rsm;onf jzpfap t[kefjyif;jyif; wif;wif;xefxef jzpfay:vmaom pdwfudk aZmpdwf[k ac:\? r\*faZm tbdnmPfaZmwdkYonf wpfBudrfom jzpfaomfvnf; wpfBudrfqdk&avmufatmif t[keft&Sdef &SdMu\/ b0ifpdwfwdkYum; tBudrfrsm;pGm qufum qufum jzpfygaomfvnf; t[keft&Sdef r&SdMu? xdkaZmpdwfwdkY\ udpöum; tm½kH\ t&omudk ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif cHpm;jcif;yifwnf;/

y&dwåZ0e0Dxd,H umrm0p&Z0emed owåu©wåHK qu©wåKar0 0g Z0EdÅ/

(tbd"r®w¬o\*F[? 0Dxdydkif;? Z0e0g&/)

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

a0g|AÁemeEÅ&H ye oap r[EHÅ a[mwd ½lygsdtm&r®PH/ y / q owå 0g Z0emed Z0EdÅ/ {aom wm0 yÍösGga& ea,m/ (0doks¨d-2-89/)

**q owå 0g**wd 0g-oas´e ]]yÍö 0g}}wd £srÜd 0kwåar0gwd s|AÁH/ okwårkpdäwmsdumav [d yÍöyd Z0emed Z0EDÅwd/ (r[m#D-2-133/)

r&PumvmsDok ye yÍö0g&ar0/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/)

þtxufyg t&yf&yfaom t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& umraZmwdkYonf a, bk,stm;jzifh aZmpdwfwpfrsKd;wnf;yif (7)Budrf xyfí jzpfwwf\/ (6)Budrfapmaom t&mvnf; &Sd\/ þum; yuwd½dk;&mtcgwnf;/ aocgeD;tcgç tdyfaysmfaeaomtcgç arharsmaeaomtcgç a&epf aeaomtcg ponfwdkYç (5)Budrf apmonfvnf; &Sdwwfao;\/

#### wsg½kH [„onf

waswH Z0em0omae b0\*Fó tm&r®aP y0wåem&[H ormeH wó Z0eó tm&r®PH tm&r®PH uwGm y0wåwåm wsg&r®PEÅd 0kpöwd/ {0H {umsoEHé 0dygu0dnmPmeH **wsg&r®P0aoe** y0wdå a0sdwAÁm/ (0doks¨d-2-90/)

aZmu tm½kH\ t&omudk ydkí ydkifykdifEdkifEdkif cHpm;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifh aZm\ tqkH;wGif 0dyguf 0dnmPfonf b0ifudpö wyfvsuf b0if\ tm½kHjzpfaom twdwfb0 aocgeD;umv0,f r&PmoEé aZmu ,ltyfcJhaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom tm½kHokH;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk xdkufovdk tm½kH jyKvsuf jzpfoifhaomfvnf; -- woGifoGif atmufodkY pD;qif;aeaom a&t,Ofonf t[kefjyif;pGm txufodkY qefwuf ckwfarmif;vmaom avS (oabFm) \ aemufodkY tenf;i,f vdkufygoGm;ouJhodkY xdkYtwl t[kefaumif;aom aZmaemufodkY ESpfBudrfcefY wsg½kHudpöwyfvsuf ,if; 0dyguf0dnmPfonf vdkufygoGm;&av\/ xdkaMumifhyif b0ifpdwf\ ,l½dk;,lpOf uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom tm½kHokH;rsKd; wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk r,lawmhbJ aZm\aemufodkY vdkufí aZm\tm½kHudk ,lonfhtwGuf **wsg½kH**[laom trnfudk &&Sdavonf/ ,if;wsg½kHonf ESpfBudrfaomfvnf;aumif; wpfBudrfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfwwf ayonf/ ,if;wsg½kHonf --

1/ rdrd\ a&S;u aZmonf umraZmjzpfjcif;ç

2/ wsg½kH jzpf&m owå0gonf umrowå0g jzpfjcif;ç

3/ yÍösGg&ç twdr[EÅm½kHç raemsGg&ç 0dblwm½kH[laom umrtm½kH jzpfjcif;ç (½kyf 28-yg;ESifh umrpdwfapwodufwdkYudk umrtm½kH[k qdkvdkonf/)

þtaMumif;okH;rsKd; pkHnDygrS aZmaemifç ,if;wsg½kH usEdkifonf[k rSwfyg/ (0doks¨d-2-89-90/)

#### ESpfBudrf - wpfBudrf

**sdGu©wåKH oud H 0g**wd 0peodvd|0aoe 0kwåH ]]t| 0g so 0g}}wdtmsDok 0d,/ sdGu©wåKHa,0 ye 0aPÖEdÅ/ (r[m#D-2-134/)

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

wsg½kH ESpfBudrfaomfvnf;aumif; wpfBudrfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf\[k (0doks¨d-2-90) t|uxm u zGifhqdkjcif;onf 0peodvd| = pum;ajyjypf acsmarm&eftwGufom t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkawmf rljcif; jzpfonf/ wsg½kHonf ESpfBudrfomvQif jzpf½dk;&SdaMumif; q&mjrwfwdkY zGifhqdkawmfrlMuukefonf/

(r[m#D-2-134/)

£sH asG emrmed vbwd y#oE¨dpdwåosdowåm rlvb0\*FEdÅ pç ,H Z0aee \*[dwH tm&r®PH? wó \*[dwwåm wsg&r®PEÅd p/ (tbd-|-1-310/)

þpdwfonf y#doaE¨pdwfESifh wlaom 0dygufpdwfjzpfjcif;aMumifh rlvb0if[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sd\? aZm,lonfh tm½kHudk ,laomaMumifh wsg½kH[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sd\/ (tbd-|-1-310/)

«««««þ t|omvdeDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufum; y#doaE¨pdwfESifh tvm;wlaom wsg½kHudkom &nfñTef; xm;onf[k rSwfyg/ y#doaE¨u wd[dwf aomreóy#doaE¨jzpfvQif wsg½kHvnf; wd[dwfaomreó wsg½kHjzpfrSç y#doaE¨u wd[dwf Oayu©my#doaE¨jzpfvQif wsg½kHvnf; wd[dwf Oayu©mwsg½kHjzpfygrS rlvb0if[laom trnfç wsg½kH[laom trnf - trnf ESpfrsKd;udk &Edkifonf/ y#doaE¨ESifh rwlaom wsg½kHjzpfu rlvb0if[laom trnfudk r&Edkif? þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufygav/»»»»»

#### a,medaomreodum&

,if; twdr[EÅm½kH0Dxd0,f -- 0ka|mpdwf csKyfysufNyD;aemuf aZmapmonf&Sdaomfç ½lyg½kHu umr tm½kH jzpfaomaMumifh umraZmrsm;om apmcGifh&Sdonf/ r[\*¾KwfaZm avmukwå&maZmwdkYum; umr w&m;udk tm½kH rjyKEdkifMuay/ umraZm apm&mç 0DxdpOfwpfcktwGif;0,f aZmtrsKd;tpm; rsm;pGm apmrnfum; r[kwf? umraZm (29)rsKd;wdkYwGif taMumif;oifh&m aZmwpfrsKd;rsKd;om apmcGifh &&SdEdkifonf/

a, aupd bdu©a0 "r®m ukovm ukovbm\*d,m ukovyu©dum? oaAÁ aw a,medaom- reodum&rlvum a,medaomreodum&oarmo&Pm/ a,medaomreoduma&m awoH "r®meH t\*¾ru©m,wd/ (oH-3-81/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...ukodkvftzdkY &Sdukefaom ukodkvftoif;tyif; jzpfukefaom ukodkvfw&m; [lorQ wdkYonf a,medaomreodum&vQif taMumif;&if; &Sdukef\? a,medaomreodum&vQif pka0;&m &Sdukef

\? a,medaomreodum&udk xdkukodkvfw&m;wdkYxuf jrwf\[k qdktyf\/ (oH-3-81/)

þtxufyg ygVdawmfrsm;ESifh tnD ,if; 0DxdpdwftpOfwdkYç a,medaomreodum& &SdvQif ukodkvfaZm apmwwfí a,medaomreodum& r&SdvQif tukodkvfaZm apmwwfayonf/

**a,medaomreoduma&m** emr Oyg,reoduma&m yxreoduma&m tedapö tedpöEdÅ 0g skau©© sku©EdÅ 0g tewåed tewåmwd 0g tokab tokbEdÅ 0g reoduma&m/ (r-|-1-286/)

ww¬ **a,medaomreodum&A[kvDuma&m**wd ukovmsDok wHwHobm0&ovu©PmsDuó

,mxm0awm t0AkZge0aoe OyÜaEém çPorÜ,kwåpdwåKayÜgasg/ aom [d t0dy&Dwreodum&wm,

]]a,medaom reoduma&m}}wd 0kawåm? wsgabm\*wm, tm0ZÆemyd w\*¾wdum0? wó tbdPSy0wåeH A[kvDuma&m/ (r-#D-1-381/)

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

1/ ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m; paom cE¨m (5)yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ [kwfrSefwdkif;aom udk,fydkif obm0vu©PmESifh &oç ypöKy|mefç ys|mefwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if; cE¨m (5)yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ t0dZÆmç wPSmç Oygsgefç ocFg&ç uH paom qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&ykHudkvnf;aumif;?

3/ ,if; y#dpöorkyÜgsf t\*Fg&yf toD;toD;wdkY\ [kwfrSefwdkif;aom udk,fydkifobm0vu©PmESifh &o ypöKy|mef ys|mefwdkYudkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xGif;azmufodjrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay: vmaom ykxkZef aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ r[mukodkvf çPorÜ,kwf pdwåKyÜgsfonf taou© &[EÅm t&SifjrwfwdkY\ r[mBud,m çPorÜ,kwf pdwåKyÜgsfonf a,medaomreodum& rnf\/

4/ tedpö jzpfaom Oygsgeu©E¨m (5)yg; sku©opömw&m;ESifh aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜgsf oabmw&m;[laom orks,opömw&m;wdkYç tedpö[k ESvkH;oGif;rIç

5/ sku©jzpfaom ,if; sku©opömw&m; orks,opömw&m;wdkYç sku©[k ESvkH;oGif;rIç

6/ tewåjzpfaom ,if; sku©opömw&m; orks,opömw&m;wdkYç tewå[k ESvkH;oGif;rIç

7/ tokbjzpfaom ,if; sku©opömw&m; orks,opömw&m;wdkYç tokb[k ESvkH;oGif;rI\ tpGrf;jzifh [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xGif;azmufodjrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifhjzpfay:vmaom ,if; r[mukodkvf r[mBud,m çPorÜ,kwf pdwåKyÜgsfonfvnf; a,medaomreodum&yif rnfay\/

#### ta,medaomreodum&

**ta,medaom reoduma&m**wd tEkyg,reoduma&m OyÜxreoduma&m? tedapö ]edpö}EÅd 0g skau© ]okc}EÅd 0g tewåed ]twåm}wd 0g tokab ]okb}EÅd 0g reoduma&m/

(oH-|-3-177/ r-|-1-285-286/)

ta,medaomreodum&[lonf vrf;½dk;vrf;rSef r[kwfaom ESvkH;oGif;rIwnf;/ tedpöjzpfaom sku©opömw&m; orks,opömw&m;ç edpö[kvnf;aumif;ç sku©jzpfaom sku©opömw&m; orks,opöm w&m;ç okc[kvnf;aumif;ç tewåjzpfaom sku©opömw&m; orks,opömw&m;ç twå[kvnf;aumif;ç tokbjzpfaom sku©opömw&m; orks,opömw&m;ç okb[kvnf;aumif; ESvkH;oGif;rIrsKd;udk qdkvdkonf/

(oH-|-3-177/ r-|-1-285-286/)

#### tm0ZÆef;

wsgabm\*wm, tm0ZÆemyd w\*¾wdum0? (r-#D-1-381/)

tm0ZÆef;onf a,medaomreodum& wdkuf½dkuf trnf&aeonfh r[mukodkvfr[mBud,m çP orÜ,kwf aZmpdwåKyÜgsf,lonfh tm½kHudkyif ,if;aZmu ESvkH;oGif;onfhtwdkif; ESvkH;oGif;wwfaom oabm &SdaomaMumifh aZmtvm; &Sd&um; a,medaomreodum&yif trnf &&Sdayonf/ aZmu tedpöjzpfaom sku©opömw&m; orks,opömw&m;ç tedpö[k ESvkH;oGif;vQif tm0ZÆef;uvnf; aZm tvm;wlyif tedpö [k ESvkH;oGif;ayonf/ þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufygav/ w\*¾wduenf;wnf;/

þç ukodkvfaZmjzpfjcif;\ taMumif; a,medaomreodum&[lonfrSm ,if; tm0ZÆef;udkyif qdkvdkayonf/

#### reodum& okH;rsKd;

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

reodum&onf 0Dxdy#dygsu reodum&ç Z0ey#dygsu reodum&ç tm&r®Py#dygsu reod- um&[k okH;rsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif --

1/ 0DxdpdwftpOfudk jzpfay:vmapwwfaom reodum&udk **0Dxdy#dygsu reodum&**[k ac:\/ w&m;udk,frSm yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;wnf;/ yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;onf rdrd\ aemufç pu©K0dnmPfç orÜ#d pädKif; paom 0DxdpdwftpOfudk jzpfapwwfonf/

2/ aZmpdwftpOfudk jzpfay:vmapwwfaom reodum&udk **Z0ey#dygsu reodum&**[k ac:\? w&m;udk,frSm raemsGg&m0ZÆef;wnf;/ raemsGg&m0ZÆef;onf rdrd\ aemufç aZmpdwftpOfudk jzpf ay:vmapwwfonf/ ,if; raemsGg&m0ZÆef;um; yÍösGg&0Dxdç 0ka|mudpö (= tm½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif;udpö)udk aqmif&Gufonf/ raemsGg&0Dxdçum; ,if; raemsGg&m0ZÆef; onf tm½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifhvnf; qifjcifqkH;jzwf\? ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m; tedpöw&m; sku©w&m; tewåw&m; tokbw&m; ponfjzifhvnf; qifjcifqkH;jzwf

\/ edpö okc twå okb ponfjzifhvnf; qifjcif qkH;jzwf\/ ,if; 0ka|m raemsGg&m0ZÆef;wdkY\ qifjcifqkH;jzwfrIonfvnf; a,medaomreodum& odkYr[kwf ta,medaomreodum&[laom trnfudk &&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ ,if;a,medaomreodum&onfvnf; ukodkvfaZm jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;wpfck jzpfayonf/ ,if; ta,medaomreodum&onfvnf; tukodkvfaZm jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;wpfckyif jzpfayonf/

3/ pdwfç tm½kHudk ay:vmapwwfaom reodum&apwodufonf **tm&r®Py#dygsu reodum&**

rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-177/)

#### orÜwådpufwdkY\ pGrf;tif

xdka,medaomreodum& jzpfzdkY rjzpfzdkY&ef taMumif; tqufqufum; -- 1/ twåor®myPd"dç

2/ os¨r®ó0eç

3/ oyÜK&dolyedó,ç 4/ y#d½lyaso0goç

5/ ykaAÁ p uwyknwm - [laom orÜwådpufwdkY\ &Sdjcif; r&Sdjcif;rsm;wnf;/

a&S;a&S;b0rsm;u r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef &&Sda&;twGuf jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom p&PrsKd;aphaumif; 0dZÆm rsKd;aphaumif; [laom yg&rDw&m;taygif;wdkYonfum; **t"dum& aumif;rIukodkvf** rnfayonf/

r\*fzdkvf edAÁmefudk &nf&G,fawmifhwí jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom sgeusifhpOf oDvusifhpOf orm"dusifhpOf wdkYonfum; p&PrsKd;aphaumif;rsm; jzpfMu\/ ,if; p&PrsKd;aphaumif;wdkYum; edAÁmefa&mufaMumif; olawmfaumif;w&m;[k ac:qdktyfaom opömav;yg;ESifh pyfaom w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;r Edkifonfh bk&m;tp&Sdaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYESifh awGUatmif MuHKatmif ydkYaqmifay;Mu\/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY çPftjrif qdkufatmif BudwfacscJhzl;jcif;[laom emr½ly y&dapäsçPfç

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvokH;yg;wdkYç taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;cJhzl;jcif; çPfjzifh BudwfacscJhzl;jcif;[laom ypö,y&d\*¾[çPfç

,if; ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö sku© tewå[k vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum BudwfacscJhzl;jcif;[laom 0dyóemçPf --

þçPfwdkYum; a,bk,stm;jzifh 0dZÆmrsKd;aphaumif;rsm; jzpfMu\/ «««««a,bk,s[k qdk&jcif;rSm p&P w&m; (15)yg;wdkYwGif olawmfaumif;w&m; (7)yg;ç 0dyóemynmvnf; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ wpfzef -- 0dZÆm (8)yg;wdkYwGifvnf; 0dyóemçPf yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ odkYtwGuf 0dyóemçPfonf p&PESifh 0dZÆm ESpfzuf& w&m;jzpfí a,bk,s[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/»»»»»

**ykaAÁ p uwyknwm orÜwådpuf** -- a&S;a&S; b0xdkxdku p&PrsKd;aphaumif; 0dZÆmrsKd;aphaumif; [laom yg&rD aumif;rIxl; ukodkvfaumif;rIxl;udk jyKcJhzl;jcif;onf ykaAÁ p uwyknwm orÜwådpuf rnf\/ ,if; ykaAÁ p uwyknwmorÜwådpufESifh jynfhpkHolonf oifhwifhavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom olawmfoljrwfwdkY aexdkif&m ]]y#d½lyaso}}ac:onfh t&yfç jzpfvm&\/ bk&m; tp&Sdaom olawmf oljrwfwdkY aexdkif&m t&yfodkY a&mufatmif xdkt"dum& aumif;rIukodkvfu ypfydkYvdkufojzifh **y#d½„y aso0go orÜwådpuf**ESifh jynfhpkHvm&\/

wpfzef xdk y#d½lyaso0go orÜwådpuf &Sdolonf rdaumif; baumif; aqGaumif; rsKd;aumif; q&maumif; orm;aumif;[laom olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rSDcdk qnf;uyf&jcif;wnf;[laom **oyÜK&do„y edó, orÜwådpuf**ESifh jynfhpkHvm&jyef\/ xdk oyÜK&dolyedó, orÜwådpufESifh jynfhpkHolonf opömav;yg; ESifh pyfaom olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emMum;&jcif;[laom **os¨r®ó0epuf**ESifh jynfhpkHvm\/ xdkos¨r® ó0e orÜwådpuf xif&Sm; &Sdaeolonf rdrdudk,fudkvnf;aumif; rdrdpdwfudkvnf;aumif; apmifhpnf; xdef;odrf;Edkifjcif;wnf;[laom **twåor®myPd"d orÜwådpuf**ESifh jynfhpkHvmEdkif\/

þ twåor®myPd"dpufESifh tcsufusus jynfhpkHaeol\ oEÅmef0,f awGUqHkrd&m tm½kHwdkif;ç **a,medaomreodum&** tjzpfrsm;awmhonfomwnf;? xdkolawmfaumif;onf rdrdudk,fudkvnf;aumif; pdwfudkvnf;aumif; --

1/ oDvjzifh xdef;csKyf&rnfh ae&mwGif oDvjzifh xdef;csKyfvsuf &Sd\/ 2/ orm"djzifh xdef;csKyf&rnfh ae&mwGif orm"djzifh xdef;csKyfvsuf &Sd\/ 3/ ynmjzifh xdef;csKyf&rnfh ae&mwGif ynmjzifh xdef;csKyfvsuf &Sd\/

odkYtwGuf a,medaomreodum& tjzpfrsm;&jcif; jzpfayonf/

xdkuJhodkYaom tqifhqifhaom orÜwådpufrsm; cRwf,Gif;ysufjym;aeol oEÅmefçum; ta,medaom reodum& tjzpfrsm;vsuf tukodkvfaZmrsm; apmcGifh &awmhayvwåHU/ þ pum;tpOft& ,ckb0 ukodkvfaZm apm&mç a,medaomreodum&onf eD;uyfaomtaMumif;ç twåor®myPd"dpuf ponf um; a0;aomtaMumif;[k rSwfyg/ þodkY aZmrsm; xdkufovdk apmNyD;aemuf wsg½kH ESpfBudrfwdkY\ aemuf0,f b0if wpfzef jyefí usayonf/ þum; twdr[EÅm½kH0Dxdwnf;/

#### pdwfjzpfay:vmykH

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

þjycJhNyD;aom pdwfrsm;onf tcGifhomvQif oifh&mrS jzpfzdkY&m cE¨mudk,fwGif;ç pka0; wnf&Sdaeonf vnf; r[kwf? tjyifbuf wpfpkHwpfckaom ae&mç pkaygif; odrf;qnf;xm;Edkifolvnf; r&Sd/ 0w¬Kç tm½kH reodum& paom qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkY aygif;qHkrdMuonfhtcgusrS ½kwfjcnf; jzpfay:vmMuay onf/ Oyrm - aetyl&Sdef usa&mufu rD;xíawmufEdkifaom ol&d,uEÅ ac:aom ausmufwpfrsKd;onf &Sd\? rD;onf aea&mifrSmvnf; r&Sdao;? ol&d,uEÅ ac:aom ausmufrSmvnf; r&Sdao;? odkYaomf aea&mif ESifh ol&uefausmufwdkY aygif;qkHrdonfhtcg0,f "mwfobm0tavsmuf rD;xí awmufouJhodkYwnf;/ ausmufESifh rSD&m0w¬Kç aea&mifESifh tm½kHç rD;ay:vmyHkESifh pdwfjzpfay:vmyHkwdkY wlrQMuavonf/

os´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kHwdkY\ twdr[EÅm½kH trnfudk &&Sd&mçvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ þ0g&udk **wsg&r®P0g&**[k tbd"r®w¬o\*F[usrf;u trnfwyfxm;ayonf/

#### r[EÅm½kH 0Dxd

½lyg½kHonf OygsfNyD;aemuf pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç rxifEdkifao;bJ pdwåu©P ESpfcsufcefY okH;csufcefY vGefoGm;\/ pdwåu©P ESpfcsufcefY okH;csufcefY vGefoGm;ygrS xifvmcJhaomf ,if;½lyg½kHonf wsg½kHjzpfonfh wdkifatmif XDtcdkufç wnfaejcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifbJ wsg½kH rjzpfcif pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;aph oGm;ojzifh uG,fvGefcsKyfaysmuf&\/ ,if;odkY pdwåu©P ESpfcsufcefY okH;csufcefY vGefrS pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç xifvm&aom ½lyg½kHonf **r[EÅm½kH** rnf\/

r[EÅm½kH trnf&aom þ½lyg½kHonf OygsfNyD;aemuf XDumvodkY a&mufvQif a&mufjcif; pu©KsGg& raemsGg&çf rxifvmEdkifao;jcif;\ taMumif;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ ½lyg½kH\ pu©KsGg&ç xifjcif;\ taMumif; w&m;okH;yg;wdkYwGif ½lyg½kHu jzpfapç pu©Kyomsu jzpfapç tmavmuu jzpfapç twdr[EÅm½kHwkef;u avmuf tm;raumif;aomaMumifh þr[EÅm½kH trnf&aom ½lyg½kHonf OygsfNyD;aemuf pu©KsGg& raem sGg&wdkYç pdwåu©P ESpfcsufcefY okH;csufcefYvGefrS xifvmEdkifonf/ þçvnf; r[EÅm½kHcsif; wlygaomfvnf; tm½kH yoms tmavmuwdkY\ tiftm;tvdkuf tm;&SdvQif ESpfcsufcefY tvGefwGif xifvmí xdkrQavmuf tm;r&SdvQif okH;csufcefYvGefrS xifvmEdkifonf/ os´g½kH ponf tm½kHwdkY\ r[EÅm½kH trnfudk &&Sd&mçvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/

xdk r[EÅm½kH 0Dxdç aZm\tqkH;ç b0ifusawmh\/ wsg½kH rjzpfawmhay/ þ0g&udk **Z0e0g&** - [k tbd"r®w¬o\*F[usrf;u trnfwyfxm;ayonf/

£sÍömyd tm&r®PskAÁvwm, {0 a[mwd/ t,H wwda,m armC0ga&m/ (tbd-|-1-310/)

= þr[EÅm½kH trnf&aom tm½kHonfvnf; wsg½kHrjzpfrD twGif;rSmyifvQif aZm\tqkH;ç b0if us&aom 0g& jzpf&onfrSm tm½kH\ tm;enf;rIaMumifhomvQif jzpfayonf/ þ0g&onf **wwd, armC0g&** jzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-310/) -- þodkYvQif tbd"r®m t|omvdeDt|uxmç þr[EÅm½kH 0Dxdudk wwd,armC0g&[k trnfwyfxm;ayonf/ wsg½kHrS uif;qdwfaomaMumifh armC0g&[k trnf wyfjcif; jzpfayonf/ tbd"r®w¬o\*F[usrf;çum; aZmwGif tqkH;owfaom tm½kH jzpfjcif;aMumifh Z0e 0g&[k ac:qdkxm;ayonf/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

#### y&dwåm½kH 0Dxd

½lyg½kHonf tm;enf;aom skAÁvoabm &Sdjcif;aMumifh OygsfNyD;aemuf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaomf vnf; pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç ½kwfjcnf; rxifao;bJ pdwåu©P 4-5-6-7-csuf ponf vGefoGm;ygrSomvQif

,if;sGg&wdkYç xifvmEdkif\/ ,if;uJhodkYaom ½lyg½kHonf wsg½kHjzpfonfwdkifatmif XDtcdkufç wnfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif½kHomru aZmjzpfonfhwdkifatmifvnf; wnfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfae\/ aZm (7)Budrf rapmrD tcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;aphí csKyfysufoGm;\/ aZmjzpfonfwdkifatmif oufwrf;aphojzifh rwnfaeEdkifaom pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç xifvmaom a&S;½I usa&mufvmaom xdk½lyg½kHonf **y&dwåm½kH** rnf\/ xdk0DxdrSm y&dwåm½kH0Dxd jzpf\/

ww¬ Z0erdÜ tEkyÜZdÆwGm sGdwådu©wåKH a0g|AÁear0 y0wåwd? wawm y&H b0\*Fygawm0 a[mwd/

(tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/) xdky&dwåm½kH0Dxdç aZmaomfrSvnf; rjzpfawmhbJ ESpfBudrf okH;Budrf 0ka|momvQif jzpfawmhonf/

xdk 0ka|maemifç b0ifusawmhonfom jzpf\/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/)

þ 0g&udk **a0g|AÁe0g&**[k tbd"r®w¬o\*F[usrf;u trnfwyfxm;ayonf/ odkYaomf t|omvdeD t|uxmç atmufygtwdkif; rSwfom;p&mrsm;ESifhwuG zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

#### skwd, armC0g&

oap ye b0\*ø tm0a¥wd? ud&d,raem"mwk,m b0a\*F tm0¥daw a0g|AÁeH tygaywGm0 tEÅ&m pu©K0dnmaP 0g orÜ#d päae 0g oEDÅ&aP 0g ed0wdåówDwd aewH XmeH 0dZÆwd/ a0g|AÁe0aoe ye XwGm {uH 0g asG 0g pdwåmed y0wåEdÅ/ wawm tmao0eH vbdwGm Z0e|mae XwGm yke b0\*ø Mow&wd? £srÜd tm&r®PskAÁvwm, {0 a[mwd/ t,H ye 0ga&m ]]sd|H 0d, arç okwH 0d, ar}}wd- tmsDed 0seumav vAÇwd/ t,rdÜ skwda,m armC0ga&m/ (tbd-|-1-309-310/)

= aemufwpfrsKd;um; -- pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom ½lyg½kHonf pdwåu©P (4-5) csuf ponf tvGefwGif xifvmcJhonf jzpf\/ xdktcgç yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;[laom ud&d,raem"mwf onf b0ifudk vnfaponf jzpfthH? b0ift,Ofudk &yfaponf jzpftHh? ud&d,mraem"mwfu b0ifudk vnfaptyfNyD;onf &Sdaomf = &yfaptyfNyD;onf &Sdaomf tm½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsuf csonfh 0ka|mpdwfodkY ra&mufaprlíomvQif yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;[laom ud&d,raem"mwfESifh 0ka|mtMum;ç

1/ pu©K0dnmPfçaomfvnf;aumif;ç 2/ orÜ#d pädKif;çaomfvnf;aumif;ç 3/ oEÅD&Pçaomfvnf;aumif; --

0DxdpdwftpOfonf wefY&yfí qkwfepfoGm;vwåHU= b0ifodkY oufa&mufvwåHU[laom þtaMumif; t&monf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ tu,fpifppfrSmrlum; 0ka|m\ tpGrf;jzifh 0ka|mç wefY&yfí wpfBudrfaom 0ka|mpdwfonfaomfvnf;aumif; ESpfBudrfukefaom 0ka|mpdwfwdkYonfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfay:oGm; Muukef\/ xdkrSaemufç tmao0eypönf;udk odkYr[kwf tmao0eypönf;ESifhwlaom txkHudk &&Sdonf jzpfí aZm\t&mç &yfwnfí jzpfNyD;vQif wpfzef b0ifodkY oufjyef\/ þ 0DxdpdwftpOfonfvnf;

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

tm½kH\ tm;enf;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh þqdkcJhonfhtwdkif; aZm wsg½kHwdkYodkY wdkifatmif xdktm½kHu XDumvç &yfwnfí raeEdkifojzifh 0ka|mwdkif½kHom jzpf&avonf/

þ 0g&udk **]]igonf jrifvdkufovdkawmh &Sd\? igonf Mum;vdkufovdkawmh &Sd\}}** þodkY paom pum;wdkYudk ajymqdk&mtcgç &tyfayonf/ þ0g&onfvnf; aZmrS uif;qdwfaom ESpfckajrmufaom skwd, armC0g&wnf;/

#### r„v#Dum tEk#Dum tqdk

tmao0eH vbdwGm -- t& 0ka|m ESpfBudrf jzpf&mç aemuf0ka|monf a&S;0ka|m\ tmao0e ypönf;jzifh aus;Zl;tjyKudk cH&\[kvnf;aumif; xdk0ka|m ESpfBudrfudkyif aZmt&mç wnfonf[kvnf;- aumif; ,lvQif y|mef;ygVdawmfç xdkodkY a[mawmfrltyfcsuf r&Sdí þtqdktrdefYudk pl;prf;í vufcH oifhaMumif;udk (rlv#D-1-129-130) wdkYç rlv#Dumq&mawmfu pdppf wifjyoGm;\/ tEk#Dumq&mawmf um; þodkY zGifhqdkoGm;\/

Z0e|mae XwGmwd Z0eó OyÜZÆe|mae sdGu©wåKH y0wdåwGm? e Z0ebma0emwd? ]]tmao0eH vbdwGmwd p tmao0eH 0d, tmao0e}}EÅd 0kpörmae e aumpd 0da&ma"m/ (tEk#D-1-138/)

aZmt&mXmeç &yfwnfí[lonf aZmjzpf&rnfh ae&mç ESpfBudrfjzpfjcif;udk qdkvdkonf? aZmtjzpf jzifh jzpfjcif;udk rqdkvdkyg[kvnf;aumif;ç tmao0eypönf;udk &í[l&mçvnf; ESpfBudrfjzpfonfhtwGuf tmao0eypönf; taxmuftyHhudk &ouJhodkY jzpfjcif;udk qdkvdkonf[kvnf;aumif; -- þodkY t"dyÜg,f

,lqvQif t|uxmpum;onf ygVdawmfpum;ESifh rqeYfusifaom pum; jzpf\[k zGifhqdkoGm;ayonf/

(tEk#D-1-138/)

#### b0\*Fkyapäs

wawm sdGu©wåKH b0a\*F pvdaw b0\*FaomwH a0gpdäE´dwGm war0 ½lyg&r®PH tm0ZÆEHÅ yÍösGg&m- 0ZÆepdwåH OyÜZdÆwGm ed½kZgwd/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/)

= ½lyg½kHonf pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç xifvmNyD;aemuf b0ifESpfBudrf vIyfNyD;vwfaomf b0iftpOf b0ift,Ofudk jzwfawmufí xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif qifjcifwwfaom yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf jzpfNyD;aemuf csKyfysufí oGm;\/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/)

þtxufyg tbd"r®w¬o\*F[ (= oN\*ØK[f) q&mawmf t&SiftEk½ks¨grax&fjrwf\ t,ltq t&rl twdr[EÅm½kH0Dxdç b0\*Fpve (= vIyfaomb0if) ESpfBudrf usNyD;aemuf yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwf jzpfay: vmonf/ ,if;yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;onfyif **b0\*FaomwH a0gpdäE´dwGm** = b0iftpOf b0ift,Ofudk jzwfawmufí [k zGifhqdkxm;ojzifh b0\*Fkyapäsyif trnf&ayonf/ b0\*Fkyapäs = b0iftpOf b0ift,Ofudk jzwfaom pdwf[lonf yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfyif jzpfonf? b0ifpdwf r[kwf[k qdkvdkayonf/

wpfzef txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom **t|omvdeDt|uxm**çvnf; **ud&d,mraem"mwk,m b0a\*F tm0¥daw** = ud&d,mraem"mwfonf (= yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;onf) b0ifudk vnfaptyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf &yfap tyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf - [k zGifhqdkxm;ojzifh b0iftpOf b0ift,Ofudk &yfapaompdwfrSm yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

trnf&onfh ud&d,mraem"mwfyif jzpfonf/ odkYaomf þusrf;çum; q&mtpOftquf oifMum; csydkYvmcJhaom pum;tpOf = **0gpmemr\*¾** twdkif; b0\*Fpve ESpfBudrfwdkYwGif --

1/ yxr b0\*Fpveudk b0\*Fpve[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ skwd, b0\*Fpveudk b0\*Fkyapäs[kvnf;aumif; -- ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ygonf/

#### sda| sd|rwHå

txufwGif azmfjyxm;cJhaom -- ]]ud&d,mraem"mwfu b0ifudk vnfaptyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf = &yfaptyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf tm½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsufcsonfh 0ka|mpdwfodkY ra&mufaprlí omvQif yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;[laom ud&d,mraem"mwfESifh 0ka|m\tMum;ç pu©K0dnmPfçaomfvnf;aumif;ç orÜ#d pädKif;çaomfvnf;aumif;ç oEÅD&Pçaomfvnf;aumif; 0DxdpdwftpOfonf wefY&yfí qkwfepf oGm;vwåHU = b0ifodkY oufa&mufvwåHU[laom þtaMumif;t&monf r&Sdonfomwnf;/}} (tbd-|- 1-309-310/) -- [laom þpum;&yfrSmvnf; sda| sd|rwHå usifhpOfudk usifhvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf oljrwfwdkYonf txl;rSwfom;xm;&rnfh pum;wpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/

,if;pu©KsGg&0DxdESifh ½lyg½kHudk qufvufí tm½kH,lMuonfh raemsGg&0DxdwdkYwGif ½lyg½kHudk jrifwwf aom **sóeudpö**udk &Gufaqmifwwfaom w&m;rSm pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/

{uaEÅe ye pu©K0dnmPar0 sóeudpHö oma"wd/ (tbd-|-1-320/)

sda| sd|rwåH-t& ]]jrif jrifumrwå pdwfxm;&rnf}}[laom tcsufESifh ywfoufí t,ltq rvGJrSm;&efum; owdjyK&rnf jzpfonf/ ]]jrif jrifumrwå pdwfxm;&rnf}} [laomtcsufudk ]]jrif½kHwGifom pdwfxm;&ef aemufxyf xdk½lyg½kHtay:ç pdwfrsm; xyfrjzpfatmif usifh&ef ñTefMum;awmfrlonf[k ,lq cJhvQifum;ç jrifwwfaomw&m;rSm pu©K0dnmPfjzpfí xdkpu©K0dnmPf\ aemufç 0Dxdpdwfrsm; xyfrjzpf atmif usifh&rnf[k qdkonfESifh t"dyÜg,fwlvsuf &Sd\/ pu©K0dnmPf jzpfNyD;aemufç aemufxyf 0Dxdpdwfrsm; rjzpfatmifum; rusifhEdkifç usifhí r&Edkif? atmufxpfqkH;tm;jzifh pu©K0dnmPfjzpfNyD;aemuf 0ka|modkY ra&mufao;bJ 0DxdpdwftpOf\ wefY&yfjcif;rnfonf rjzpfaumif;aomaMumifhyifwnf;/ txufyg t|uxmpum;awmfudk axmuf½Iyg/ pu©K0dnmPf jzpfNyD;aemuf aemufxyf 0Dxdpdwfrsm; rjzpfatmif om0ursm;udk rqdkxm;bJ bk&m;&SifaomfrSvnf; usifhíum; r&Edkifaom t&mXmeyif jzpfonf/ tbd"r®m pnf;rsOf;udk rausmfvTm;EdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/

**sda| sd|rwåH**\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ 1/ ½lyg½kHonf jriftyfaomaMumifh sd| rnf\/

2/ pu©K0dnmPfESifh wuG xdkpu©KsGg&ç jzpfukefaom pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

xdk½lyg½kHudkyif qufvuf tm½kH,lMuonfh raemsGg&du pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonfvnf;- aumif; xdk½lyg½kHudk jrifwwfaomaMumifh sd| rnf\/

,if;jriftyfaomw&m; jrifwwfaomw&m;wdkYudk rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh wuG odrf;qnf;í taMumif;

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

w&m;udk &SmazGNyD;vQif taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuG jzpfukefaom ,if; sd| trnf&onfh jriftyf jrifwwfaom w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfcJhaomf ,if;0dyóemçPfwdkYu ,if;jriftyf jrifwwfaom sd|w&m;wdkY tay:ç wG,fwm wyfrufaeonfh &m\* asgo arm[wdkYudk ws\*Ftm;jzifh y,fcGmEdkifrnf jzpf\/ 0dyóemçPfwdkY\ tqkH;ç jzpfay:vmukefaom t&d,r\*fw&m;wdkYu &m\* asgo arm[wdkYudk orkapästm;jzifh t<uif;rJh y,fowfMurnf jzpf\/ þodkYvQif jrifcdkufç jzpfay:oGm;Muukef aom taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuG jzpfukefaom ,if;sd|w&m;wdkY tay:ç &m\* asgo arm[wdkY jzpfcGifh r&atmif usifhyg[k qdkvdk&if; jzpfayonf/ tus,f½IuGufonf aemufç xif&Sm;vwåHU/

(Am[d,okwf? Osgef;t|uxm-81-82 - wdkYç Munfhyg/)

#### twdy&dwåm½kH 0Dxd

½lyg½kHonf OygsfNyD;aemuf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdvmaomfvnf; wsg½kH aZm jzpfonfhwdkifatmifom ru 0ka|mjzpfonfhwdkifatmifvnf; XDtcdkufç wnfaejcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifaomç pu©KsGg& raemsGg&ç a&S;½I usa&mufvmaomfvnf; ud&d,mraem"mwf trnf&aom yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfu b0iftpOf b0ift,Of udk rvnfapEdkifrD r&yfwefYapEdkifrD twGif;rSmyifvQif csKyfysufí oGm;&aomç tm½kH\ tvGeftm;enf; rIaMumifh csKyfcgeD;rS xifvmonfhtwGuf xifonfrS pí a&wGufvQif tvGefenf;yg;aom pdwåu©P oufwrf;&Sdaom ½lyg½kHonf **twdy&dwåm½kH** rnf\/ þ twdy&dwåm½kH0Dxdç b0ifvIyf½kHom vIyf\? 0Dxd pdwåKyÜgsf jzpfjcif;onf r&Sdawmhay/ þ0g&udk tbd"r®w¬o\*F[usrf;ç armC0g&[k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm; onf/ **t|omvdeDt|uxm** (tbd-|-1-309) ç yxr armC0g&[k okH;pGJxm;ayonf/ 0DxdpdwfrS uif;qdwfaomaMumifh armC0g&[k þ0g&udk ac:a0:jcif; jzpfonf/

pu©KsGg&ç --

1/ wsg&r®P0g& [k ac:qdktyfaom twdr[EÅm½kH0Dxdç 2/ Z0e0g&[k ac:qdktyfaom r[EÅm½kH0Dxdç

3/ a0g|AÁe0g&[k ac:qdktyfaom y&dwåm½kH0Dxdç

4/ armC0g&[k ac:qdktyfaom twdy&dwåm½kH 0Dxd - [k

tm½kHwdkY\ jzpfykH 0do,yÜ0wdå trnf&aom 0Dxd (4)rsKd; jym;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif aomwsGg& CmesGg& Zd0SgsGg& um,sGg&wdkYçvnf; (4)rsKd;pDyif jym;ayonf[k od&Sdygav/ þum; yÍösGg&ç 0Dxdpdwf wdkY\ jzpfykHenf;wnf;/ raemsGg&çum; --

1/ 0dblwm½kHç

2/ t0dblwm½kH - [k (2)rsKd; jym;ayonf/

**0db„w**EÅd okygu#H? (r[m#D-2-133/)

þodkY zGifhqdkxm;aom r[m#DumESifh tnD -- pdwfç = raemsGg&ç ay:vGifxif&Sm;aom tm½kHonf 0dblwm½kH rnf\? ray:vGif rxif&Sm; 0dk;0g;jzpfaom tm½kHonf t0dblwm½kH rnf\/

xif&Sm;aom 0dblwm½kH0Dxdç -- 1/ raemsGg&m0ZÆef; (1) Budrfç

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

2/ aZm (7) Budrfç

3/ wsg½kH (2) Budrf --

þodkYvQif 0Dxdpdwf trsKd;tpm; (3)rsKd; 0Dxdpdwf ta&twGuf (10)rsKd; &Sdavonf/ wsg½kHaemif b0ifrusaom t0dblwm½kH jzpfvQifum; aZm\ tqkH;ç b0ifusawmhonfom jzpf\/ wsg½kH jzpfcGifh r&Sdawmhay/

1/ raemsGg&m0ZÆef; (1) Budrfç

2/ aZm (7) Budrf[k a,bk,stm;jzifh jzpfwwfayonf/

þum; **y&d wåZ0e0g&** trnf&aom umraZm apmaom 0do,yÜ0wdå (6)rsKd;wnf;/

**tyÜemaZm0g&** - çum; 0dblw - t0dblw uGJjym;rIvnf; r&Sdawmhay/ wsg½kH uscGifhvnf; r&Sdawmhay/ (emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;wGif Munfhyg/)

þwGifa&GUum; emrfur®|mef;udk pwifí tm;opfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwdkYonf BudK wifí odxm;oifhaom 6 \_ 6-vD w&m;rsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/

#### 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH emrfw&m;wdkYudk pdppfcsuf 0dyóem½I&rnfh emrfw&m;

þemrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwdkY odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnfh emrfw&m;wdkYrSm avmuD pdwfapwoduf w&m;rsm; jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç xdkwGif psmef&olwdkYu psmefw&m;rsm;udkyg xnfhoGif; í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&NyD;vQif psmefr&olwdkYum; psmefw&m;rsm;udk xnfhoGif;í odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&ef rvdk aMumif;udkvnf;aumif; a&S;ydkif;wGif &Sif;jycJhNyD; jzpfonf/

xdkemrfw&m;wdkYonfum; y#doaE¨-b0if-pkwd-[laom 0Dxdrkwfpdwf taetm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç pdwåed,mr oabmw&m;t& 0Dxd[k ac:qdktyfaom pdwftpOftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; jzpf½dk; jzpfpOf "r®wm &SdMu\/ jyKjyifajymif;vJí r&Edkifaom udef;aojrJaom ed,mr vrf;½dk;vrf;a[mif;BuD;yifwnf;/ emrfur®|mef;udk tm;opfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ed,mr vrf;½dk;vrf;a[mif;BuD;twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk çPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhvsuf odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfayonf/

,if;uJhodkY 0Dxdac:onfh ed,mr vrf;½dk;vrf;a[mif;BuD;twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom pdwf+ apwoduf emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk om0uwdkYvnf; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç tukodkvf aZmrsm; yg0ifonfh 0DxdpdwftpOfrsm;udkvnf; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; 0doks¨d r\*¾t|uxmwGif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/

#### 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxmtzGifh - t½„yedAÁwådyóemum&

,xm p ½lyH or®oaEÅe ½lyó? {0H t½lyH or®oaEÅeyd t½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ om p acg

{umoDwd avmud,pdwåKyÜgs0aoae0/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

ao,sxdsH -- £sO§d t½lyH emr yk&drba0 tm,l[dwur®0aoe y#doE¨d,H wm0 {ule0Dowd- pdwåKyÜgsyÜabsH edAÁwåwd/ edAÁwåemuma&m yeó y#dpöorkyÜgsedas´ao 0kwåea,ae0 a0sdwaAÁm/ was0 y#doE¨dpdwåó teEÅ&pdwåawm y|m, b0\*F0aoeç tm,ky&da,momae pkwd0aoe/ ,H ww¬ umrm0p&H? wH qok sGga&ok Av0g&r®aP wsg&r®P0aoe/

y0awå ye tordÇEéwåm pu©Kó tmygx\*wwåm ½lygeH tmavmuoEdéódwH reodum&a[wkuH pu©K0dnmPH edAÁwåwd os¨d HorÜ,kwå"ar®[d/ pu©Kyomsó [d Xdwdu©aP XdwdyÜwåar0 ½lyH pu©KH Ca¥wd/ wo®d HC¥daw sdGu©wåKH b0\*ø OyÜZdÆwGm ed½kZgwd/ wawm wo®d Ha,0 tm&r®aP ud&d,raem- "mwk tm0ZÆeudpHö om",rmem OyÜZÆwd/ wseEÅ&H was0 ½lyH yórmeH ukov0dyguH tukov0dyguH 0g pu©K0dnmPH/ wawm was0 ½lyH orÜ#dpärmem 0dyguraem"mwk/ wawm was0 ½lyH oEDÅ&,rmem 0dyguma[wkuraem0dnmP"mwk/ wawm was0 ½lyH 00w¬my,rmem ud&d,ma[wkuraem0dnm- P"mwk Oayu©mo[\*wm/ wawm y&H umrm0p&ukovmukovud&d,pdawåok {uH 0g Oayu©m- o[\*wma[wkuH pdwåH yÍö owå 0g Z0emed/ wawm umrm0p&owåmeH {umsook wsg&r®P- pdawåok Z0emEk½lyH ,HudÍdö wsg&r®PEdÅ/ {o ea,m aoosGga&okyd/ remsGga& ye r[\*¾wpdwåmedyd OyÜZÆEDÅwd/ {0H qok sGga&ok **t½„yó edAÁwåd** yódwAÁm/ (0doks¨d-2-252-253/)

þt|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ wpfzef ½kyfw&m;udk okH;oyf ½IyGm;aom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfw&m;\ edAÁwådvu©Pm[laom jzpfjcif; oabmw&m;udk ½ItyfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif emrfw&m;udk okH;oyf½IyGm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; emrfw&m;\ edAÁwådvu©Pm[laom jzpfjcif; oabmw&m;udk ½Ityf\/ xdkemrfw&m;\ jzpfrI oabmw&m;udk ½I&mçvnf; (81)yg;aom avmuD pdwåKyÜgsf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif ½Ityf\/

þ avmuD pdwf+apwoduf [laom avmuDpdwåKyÜgsf\ tpGrf;jzifh ½Iaom 0dyóem[lonf tb,fenf;[lrlum; --

þemrfw&m; rnfonfum; a&S;a&S;b0ç qnf;yl;tm;xkwfcJhNyD;aom uH\ tpGrf;jzifh y#doaE¨ tcgç a&S;OD;pGm (19)rsKd;aom pdwåKyÜgsf tjym;&Sdaom y#doaE¨wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom pdwåKyÜgsfonf xdkxdkb0 tm;avsmfpGm y#doaE¨udpö wyfvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk y#doaE¨emrfw&m;\ jzpfykHtjcif;t&m onf y#dpöorkyÜgsfydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/

xdk (19)rsKd;aom y#doaE¨pdwfwdkYwGif owå0gwpfOD;twGuf wpfckaom b00,f wpfrsKd;aom pdwfonfomvQif y#doaE¨udpöudk &Gufaqmifay;onf/

**y#doaE¨udpö** -- y#doE¨meH - y#doE¨d = qufpyfrI qufpyfay;rIonf y#doE¨d rnf\/ b0a[mif; tjywfwGif b0opfç a&S;OD;pGm pdwf\ jzpfay:jcif;onf b0a[mif;ESifh b0opfudk qufpyfay;ouJhodkY jzpf\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf jzpf-ysuf tpOftwef;tm;jzifh jzpfay:aeaom b0a[mif; ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfç emrfoEÅwdtpOfç ½kyfemrfoEÅwdtpOf\ t&yfwGif b0opfç a&S;OD;pGmaom ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfjcif;ç emrf w&m;\ jzpfjcif;ç ½kyfemrf\ jzpfjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ ,if; b0opfç a&S;OD;pGm jzpfay:vmaom y#doaE¨trnf&aom pdwfonf b0a[mif; cE¨mtpOfESifh b0opfcE¨mtpOfudk wpfpyfwnf; jzpfatmif qufpyfay;ouJhodkY jzpf\/ xdkuJhodkY qufpyfrI udpöaMumifh owå0g[k ac:qdk&aom cE¨mtpOfonf

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

rcsKyfNidrf;bJ topftopfb0udk &vsuf wpf0Jvnfvnf ae&avonf/ þodkY b0a[mif;ESifh b0opfudk

= b0a[mif;cE¨mESifh b0opfcE¨mudk qufpyfrI tjcif;t&monf y#doaE¨udpö rnf\/

**b0if - pkwd** -- xdky#doaE¨udpöudk &Gufaqmifay;aom pdwfESifh rsKd;wlpdwfonfyifvQif y#doaE¨ pdwf\ tjcm;rJhjzpfaom pdwfrS pí b0if\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ touf\ tqkH;ç pkwd\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/

**b0\*Fudpö** -- b0ó t\*ø b0\*ø = Oyywådb0\ rjywfrpJ jzpfjrJ jzpf&ef taMumif;cH jzpfaom pdwfonf b0if rnf\/ b0wpfck0,f a&S;OD;tp jzpfaom pdwfonf y#doaE¨rnfí aemufqkH;jzpfaom pdwfonf pkwd rnf\/ ,if; y#doaE¨ESifh pkwd\ tMum;udk Oyywådb0[k ac:\/ y#dpöorkyÜgsf asoem awmfç vm&Sdaom Oyywådb0wnf;/ Oyywådb0[lonfvnf; -- **ur®awm OyyZÆwDwd Oyywåd** - t& uHaMumifh jzpfaom avmuD0dyguf emru©E¨mESifh u#wåm½kyfac: ur®Z½kyfrsm;wnf;/

uHtm;avsmfpGm twdwfb0a[mif; csKyfqkH;onfh tjcm;rJhç b0opftwGuf y#doaE¨pdwfu qufpyf ay;NyD;aemufç tvm;wl 0dygufpdwfrsm; qufvufí rjzpfvQif y#doaE¨pdwf\ tjcm;rJhçyif pdwftpOf jywfí wpfb0 tqkH;owfzG,f&m &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh xdkodkY rqkH;&avatmif tusKd;ay;aeonfh uH\ pGrf;[kefaMumifh y#doaE¨pdwf\ tjcm;rJhç y#doaE¨ESifh tvm;wl 0dyguftpOfonf qufvufí jzpfay: vmayonf/ xdkaemuf y0wdåtcgçvnf; qdkif&mqdkif&m sGg&wdkYç a&S;½I usa&mufvmMuukefaom tm½kH opfrsm;udk taMumif;jyKí tm½kHjyKí 0DxdpdwftpOfrsm; jzpfay:vmMu&\/ xdk 0DxdpdwftpOf csKyfysuf oGm;onfhtcg b0if trnf&aom 0dygufpdwfonf rjzpfay:vmygrl pdwftpOf jywfojzifh pdwåZ½kyfrsm; ur®Z½kyfrsm;vnf; jywfpJoGm;zG,f&m &Sd\/ xdkodkY rjzpf&avatmif uHt&Sdef&SdorQ wpfb0vkH; cE¨mtpOf rjywf&avatmif qufpyfwwfaom 0dygufpdwfudk Oyywådb0\ rjywfrpJ jzpfjrJjzpf&ef taMumif;cH pdwfjzpfaomaMumifh b0if[k ac:qdkavonf/ y#doaE¨pdwfESifh trsKd;wlaom uHt[kefaMumifh jzpfay: vm&aom pdwfyif jzpfonf/

xdk y#doaE¨ b0if pkwd udpöwdkYudk &Gufaqmifay;wwfaom (19)rsKd;ukefaom pdwfwdkYwGif r[m 0dygufpdwf (8)yg; Oayu©moEÅD&Ppdwf (2)yg; [laom umrm0p&y#doaE¨ (10)onfum; sGg& (6)yg;wdkYç tm;&Sdaom Av0tm½kHç wsg½kH\tpGrf;jzifhvnf; jzpf\/

wpfzef y0wdåtcgçum; pu©Kyoms rysufpD;ao;aom owå0g\ oEÅmefç pu©Kyoms rysufpD; onfhtwGuf ½lyg½kHwdkY\ pu©Kyomstm; xifjcif;odkY = a&S;½Iusa&mufjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmonf\ tjzpf aMumifh tmavmu (= tvif;a&mif)udk rSDaomç pu©KsGg&0DxdpdwfwdkY\ tajccH taMumif;&if;jzpfaom

½lyg½kHudk qifjcif ESvkH;oGif;wwfaom yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;[laom 0Dxdy#dygsu reodum&vQif taMumif;&if;cH &Sdaom pu©K0dnmPfpdwfonf ,SOfzuf apwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfay:í vm\/

xif&Sm;aptHh -- pu©Kyoms\ OygsfNyD;aemuf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaecdkuf0,f OygsfNyD;aemuf XDumv XDcPodkYyif a&muf&Sdvmonfomjzpfaom ½lyg½kHonf pu©Kyomsudk xdcdkufrd\/ xdk½lyg½kHonf pu©Kyomsudk xdcdkufonf &Sdaomf b0if ESpfBudrf jzpfí csKyf\/ (b0\*Fpve b0\*Fkyapäs trnf&aom b0ifESpfBudrf jzpfí csKyf\[k qdkvdkonf/)

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

xdkaemifrS xdk½lyg½kHçyifvQif yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; trnf&aom ud&d,mraem"mwfonf ,if;½lyg½kHudkyif qifjcifjcif;udpöudk NyD;apvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ (1)

xdkyÍösGg&m0ZÆef; = qifjcifpdwf\ tjcm;rJhç xdk½lyg½kHudkyif jrifwwfaom ukov0dyguf odkYr[kwf tukov0dygufjzpfaom pu©K0dnmPfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (xdk½lyg½kHonf £|m½kHjzpfcJhaomf ukov 0dyguf pu©K0dnmPfjzpfí xdk½lyg½kHonf ted|m½kHjzpfaomf tukov0dyguf pu©K0dnmPfonf jzpfay: vm\/) (2)

xdkodkY pu©K0dnmPfjzpfonfrS aemufç xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif cHvifhouJhodkYaom orÜ#dpädKif; trnf &aom 0dygufraem"mwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (3)

xdkorÜ#d pdäKif;pdwf jzpfonfrS aemufç xdk½lyg½kHudkyif pkHprf;vifhouJhodkYaom oEÅD&P trnf&aom t[dwf0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (4)

xdkoEÅD&Ppdwf jzpfonfrS aemufç xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;vifhouJhodkYaom = xdk

½lyg½kHudkyifvQif £| ted| ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfwwfaom 0ka|mtrnf&aom t[dwfud&d,m raem 0dnmP"mwf Oayu©mo[\*kwfpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (5)

0ka|mpdwf jzpfonfrS aemufç -- 1/ umrm0p&ukodkvfç

2/ tukodkvfç

3/ umrm0p& ud&d,m -- aZmpdwfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom aZmpdwfonf (5) Budrfaomfvnf;aumif;ç

1. Budrfaomfvnf;aumif; t[kefjyif;pGm qufwdkuf jzpfay:vm\/ (ykxkZefESifh aou©t&d,m yk\*¾dKvf wdkY\oEÅmef0,f xdk0ka|m\ qkH;jzwfcsufrSm a,medaomreodum& jzpfygu ukodkvfaZm apmí ta,m- edaom reodum& jzpfygu tukodkvfaZm apm\/ &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ oEÅmefçum; umrm0p& Bud,maZm apm\/) (6)

tu,fí tm½kHu odyftm;raumif;í aZmpdwfrsm; jzpfcGifh r&EdkifvQif yxr0ka|m skwd,0ka|m[k 0ka|m ESpfBudrf jzpfí 0DxdpdwftpOf &yfum b0if jyefusonf[k rSwfyg/ tu,fí tm½kHu tm;aumif; armif;oefaom Av0tm½kH jzpfí aZmpdwfrsm; apmcGifh&cJhaomf --

xdkaZmpdwfcsKyfonfrS aemufç umrm0p&owå0gwdkYtm; oEÅD&Ppdwf (3)rsKd;ç r[m0dygufpdwf (8)rsKd; - aygif; (11)rsKd;aom wsg½kHudpöudk &Gufaqmifwwfaom 0dygufpdwfwdkYwGif aZmtm;vnf;aumif; tm½kHtm;vnf;aumif; avsmfpGm trSwfr&Sd wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom wsg½kH0dygufpdwfonf jzpfay:ívm\/ (7)

#### aZmESifh tm½kH

«««««**Z0em&r®PmEk½„y**EÅd ]]wda[wkuH ap Z0eH? wda[wkuHç sGda[wkuH 0g}}wdtmsdem ]]£|H ap tm&r®PH? aomreóo[\*w}}EÅdtmsdem p Z0eóç tm&r®Pó p tEk½lyH/ (r[m#D-2-405/)

,ckvuf&Sd 0doks¨dr\*fpmrlç - **Z0emEk½„yH** (0doks¨d-2-253/) [k &Sdae\/ txufyg r[m#Dumçum;

**Z0em& r®PmEk½„yH**[k &Sdae\/ jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxmedó,çvnf; **Z0em-**

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

**&r®PmEk½„yH**[kyif &Sdaeonf/ xdk#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

tu,fí aZmonf tavmb tasgo tarm[[laom [dwfokH;yg;ESifh ,SOfaom wd[dwfaZm jzpftHh? wsg½kHçvnf; tavmb tasgo tarm[[laom [dwfokH;yg;ESifh ,SOfonfh wd[dwfwsg½kH 0dygufaomfvnf;aumif;ç tavmb tasgo[laom [dwfESpfyg;ESifh ,SOfaom sGd[dwfwsg½kH0dyguf aomfvnf;aumif; jzpf\ - þodkYponfjzifh aZmESifh avsmfpGmvnf;aumif;ç

tu,fí tm½kHonf tvdk &Sdtyf ESpfoufjrwfEdk;tyfaom £|m½kH jzpftHh? aZmonf aomreó a0semESifh twlwuG jzpf\? xdktcg wsg½kHonfvnf; aomreóa0semESifhyif twlwuG jzpf\ -- þodkY ponfjzifh tm½kHtm;avsmfpGmvnf;aumif; wsg½kH\ jzpfjcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/»»»»»

pu©KsGg&rS <uif;usefaom aomwsGg&ç CmesGg&ç Zd0SgsGg&ç um,sGg&wdkYçvnf; þenf;udkyif od&Sdygav/ raemsGg&çum; txufyg ukodkvfaZm tukodkvfaZm Bud,maZmwdkY tjyif r[\*¾Kwfpsmef aZmpdwfwdkYonfvnf; jzpfay:Muukef\/

þodkYvQif sGg& (6)yg;wdkYç emrfw&m;\ jzpfjcif;udk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ (0doks¨d-2-252-253/)

þum; emrfw&m;wdkYudk sGg& (6)yg;wdkYç 0DxdpdwftpOftwdkif; jrifatmif ½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;aom cdkifvkHaom usrf;\*eftqdktrdefYrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ aZmudk ½I&mç ykxkZefESifh aou©a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wdkYonf a,medaom reodum&tm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom ukodkvfaZmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ta,med aomreodum&tm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom tukodkvfaZmwdkYudkvnf;aumif; ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ Bud,maZmwdkYum; &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ oEÅmefçom jzpfcGifh&SdMuayonf/ xdkjyif y#doaE¨ b0if pkwd [laom 0DxdrkwfpdwfwdkYudkvnf; jrifatmif ½I&ef txufyg 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxmu ñTefMum; awmfrlvsufyif &Sdonfudkvnf; owdjyKygav/

xdkodkY ½I&mç -- **os¨d HorÜ,kwå"ar®[d =** ,SOfzuf apwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG

½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdrS tvGwfjzpfukefaom b0ifpaom emrfw&m; wdkYudkvnf;aumif; pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ç ,SOfzuf apwoduf w&m;pkwdkYESifhwuG emrfwkH; emrfcJ [laom emrfCe toD;toD;udk çPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf[k rSwfyg/

þtxufyg 0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuf ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufrQjzifh rauseyfao;ygu atmufyg r[mowdy|meokwåeft|uxm ponfwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsufudkvnf; qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

#### r„vy&d nm

rlvy&dnm0aoe wm0 --

b0\*Fg0ZÆeH ap0? sóeH orÜ#d päeH/ oEÅD&Pa0g|AÁeH? Z0eH b0wd owårH/

ww¬ b0\*ø Oyywådb0ó t\*FudpHö om",rmeH y0wåwd? wH tm0a¥wGm ud&d,raem"mwk tm0ZÆeudpHö om",rmemç wEdéa&m"m pu©K0dnmPH sóeudpöH om",rmeHç wEdéa&m"m 0dyguraem"mwk

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

orÜ#dpäeudpöH om",rmemç wEdéa&m"m 0dyguraem0dnmP"mwk oEÅD&PudpöH om",rmemç wEdéa&m"m ud&d,raem0dnmP"mwk a0g|AÁeudpöH om",rmemç wEdéa&m"m owåu©wåKH Z0eH Z0wd/ ww¬ yXr- Z0aeyd ]]t,H £wD¬ç t,H yk&daom}}wd &ZÆeskóerk,Se0aoe tmavmudw0davmudwH e a[mwd/ skwd,Z0aeyd/ y / owårZ0aeyd/ {awok ye ,ks¨r@av a,ma"ok 0d, a[|Ky&d,0aoe bdZÆdwGm ywdawok ]]t,H £wD¬ t,H yk&daom}}wd &ZÆemsd0aoe tmavmudw0davmudwH a[mwd/

{0H wma0w¬ rlvy&dnm0aoe toar®m[orÜZnH a0sdwAÁH/

(r-|-1-266-267/ sD-|-1-174/ oH-|-3-226-227/ tbd-|-2-341/)

**]]yXrZ0aeyd/ y / e a[mwD}}**wd £sH yÍösGg&0dnmP0Dxd,H ]]£w¬D yk&daom}}wd &ZÆemsDeH tbm0H oE¨m, 0kwåH/ ww¬ [d tm0ZÆea0g|AÁmemeH ta,medaom tm0ZÆea0g|AÁe0aoe £a| £w¬d½lygsdrSd avmabmç teda| p y#daCm OyÜZÆwd? raemsGga& ye ]]£w¬D yk&daom}}wd &ZÆemsd a[mwd? wó yÍösGg&m0ZÆeH rlvHç ,xm 0kwåH 0g oAÁH b0\*Fgsd/ {0H raemsGg&Z0eó rlv0aoe rlvy&dnm 0kwåm/

(r-#D-1-360/)

þtxufyg t|uxm#DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

wnfhwnfhMunfh&m apmif;iJhMunfh&mç rlvy&dnm\ tpGrf;jzifh toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfykHudk þodkY odyg -- ½lyg½kHudk jrif&mç pu©KsGg&0Dxd jzpfNyD;aemufç b0ifrsm; jcm;vsuf raemsGg&0Dxdrsm; qufí 0Dxdaygif; rsm;pGm jzpfMu\/ xdk raemsGg&0DxdpdwftpOfrsm;u xdk ½lyg½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifhvnf; od\? £|jzpfaom ½lyg½kHç wyfrufjcif; avmbç ted|jzpfaom ½lyg½kHç jypfrSm;jcif; asgo ponfvnf; jzpfwwf\/ xdk½lyg½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;rSm;cJhaomf avmb asgo ponf jzpfEdkif\[k qdkvdkayonf/ tu,fí xdk½lyg½kHtay:ç ESvkH;oGif;rSefrI = a,medaomreodum& jzpfcJhaomf ukodkvfaZmrsm;vnf; xdkufovdk apmrnf jzpfayonf/ xdkraemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfwdkY jzpfay:vm&jcif; taMumif;&if;rSm pu©KsGg& 0Dxd paom yÍösGg&duaZm0DxdpdwftpOf tm;vkH;ESifh b0ifponfonf xdk½lyg½kHponfudk qufvuf tm½kHjyKMuonfh raemsGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfwdkY\ rlvtaMumif;&if; jzpfMu\/

,if;raemsGg&duaZm0DxdpdwftpOf\ rlvtaMumif;&if; jzpfaom yÍösGg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudk ydkif;jcm;odjcif;udk **r„vy&dnm**[k ac:qdkayonf/ xdkrlvy&dnm\ tpGrf;jzifh **toar®m[orÜZOf** jzpfykHudk þodkY odyg/

* 1. b0ifç (2) tm0ZÆef;ç (3) sóe trnf&aom pu©K0dnmPfç (4) orÜ#dpädKif;ç (5) oEÅD&Pç (6)0ka|mç (7) aZm - [k pdwf (7)rsKd; jzpf\/

xdk (7)rsKd;wdkYwGif b0ifonf Oyywådb0\ pdwftpOf rjywfpJa&;twGuf taMumif;udpöudk NyD;pD; apvsuf jzpfay:vm\? xdkb0ifudk vnfapvsuf = &yfwefYapvsuf ud&d,raem"mwf trnf&aom yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf ½lyg½kHudk qifjcifjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwf csKyfysufoGm;jcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPfpdwfonf ½lyg½kHudk jrifjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkpu©K0dnmPfpdwf csKyfysufoGm;onfrS aemufç 0dygufraem"mwf trnf&aom orÜ#dpädKif;pdwfonf

½lyg½kHudk cHvifhouJhodkYaom vufcHjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf jzpfay:vm\? xdkorÜ#d pädKif; csKyfNyD;onfrS aemufç 0dygufraem0dnmP"mwf jzpfaom oEÅD&Ppdwfonf ½lyg½kHudk pkHprf;jcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk oEÅD&Ppdwf csKyfysufonfrS aemufç ud&d,raem0dnmP"mwfjzpfaom 0ka|mpdwf

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

onf ½lyg½kHudkyif £| ted| ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf jzpfay:vm\? xdk0ka|mpdwf csKyfysufonfrS aemufumvç (7) Budrfaom aZmpdwfonf t[kefjyif;pGm jzpfay:vm\/

xdk aZm (7) BudrfwdkYwGif yxraZmçvnf; - ]]þolonf trsKd;o®D;wnf;? þolonf trsKd;om; wnf;}} [k wyfrufjcif; jypfrSm;jcif; awGa0jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh wnfhwnfhMunfhjcif; apmif;iJhMunfhjcif;onf rjzpf/ skwd,aZmçvnf;/ y / owåraZmçvnf; rjzpf/

ppfajrjyifç ppfonfwdkYuJhodkY xdk (7)Budrfukefaom aZmwdkYonf xufatmufajymif;jyef\ tpGrf;jzifh ysufpD;í usukefvwfaomf ]]þolum; trsKd;o®D;ç þolum; trsKd;om;}}[k wyfrufjcif; jypfrSm;jcif; awGa0jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh wnfhwnfhMunfhjcif; apmif;iJhMunfhjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\ -- þodkYvQif a&S;OD;pGm rlvy&dnm\ tpGrf;jzifh toar®m[orÜZOfudk od&Sdygav/

(r-|-1-266-26&/ sD-|-1 174/ oH-|-3-226-227/ tbd-|-2-341/)

xdkpu©KsGg&0Dxdpaom yÍösGg&0Dxdç yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;ESifh 0ka|mwdkY\ qifjcifqkH;jzwfrIrSm ta,med aom reodum& qifjcifqkH;jzwfrI jzpfcJhaomf -- ,if; qifjcif qkH;jzwfrI\ tpGrf;jzifh £|jzpfaom trsKd;om; trsKd;o®D;wdkY\ ½lyg½kHç wyfrufrI avmbç ted|jzpfaom ½lyg½kHç jypfrSm;jcif; asgoum; jzpfEdkifao;\/ odkYaomf xdkyÍösGg&0DxdpdwfwdkYum; ]]þolum; trsKd;o®D;ç þolum; trsKd;om;}}[k roday/ þolum; trsKd;om;ç þolum; trsKd;o®D;}}[k odí wyfrufonfvnf; r[kwfay/ jypfrSm;onfvnf; r[kwfay/ ½lyg½kH ta&mifrQçom wyfrufrIwnf;/ jypfrSm;rIwnf;/ ,if; yÍösGg&0Dxdaemif b0ifrsm; jcm;vsuf qufvufjzpfay:vmMuukefaom raemsGg&0DxdpdwftpOfwdkYuomvQif ]]a,mufsm; rdef;r}} ponfjzifh odwwf\/ xdkodkY odojzifh ,if; raemsGg&0DxdpdwfwdkYçomvQif ]]þolum; a,mufsm; þolum; trsKd;o®D;}}[k wyfrufjcif; jypfrSm;jcif; ponfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkodkY wyfrufjcif; jypfrSm;jcif; ponfh pdwftpOfrSm raemsGg&duaZm0Dxdpdwfrsm;wnf;/ ,if;raemsGg&0DxdwdkY\ rlvtaMumif;&if;rSm pu©KsGg& 0Dxdpdwfrsm;yifjzpf\/ ,if;pu©KsGg&0Dxd pdwftpOfwdkYudk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG y&rwfodkY çPf tjrif qdkufatmif odcJhaomf toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfayNyD/ þum; wnfhwnfhMunfh&m apmif;iJhMunfh&mç rlvy&dnm\ tpGrf;jzifh toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfykHwnf;/ þonfrSmvnf; emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;

½IyGm;&mç 0Dxdac:onfh pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum;xm;Muaom usrf;\*ef tqdktrdefYwdkYyif jzpfMuonf/

#### wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH

{w¬ [d pu©K ap0 ½lyÍö ½lyu©aE¨m? sóeH 0dnmPu©aE¨m? wHorÜ,kwåm a0sem a0semu©aE¨m? onm onmu©aE¨m? zómsdum ocFg&u©aE¨m/ {0arawoH yÍöEHé cE¨meH or0ga, tmavmue- 0davmueH ynm,wd/ ww¬ aum {aum tmavmauwd? aum 0davmauwd/

(r-|-1-267-268/ sD-|-1-175/ oH-|-3-227/ tbd-|-2-342/)

= þ cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifh odatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnfh ½IuGufç -- 1/ pu©KtMunf"mwfESifh ½lyg½kHum; ½lyu©E¨mwnf;/

2/ ½lyg½kHudk jrifwwfaom pu©K0dnmPfum; 0dnmPu©E¨mwnf;/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

3/ xdkpu©K0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom a0semum; a0semu©E¨mwnf;/ 4/ xdkpu©K0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom onmum; onmu©E¨mwnf;/

5/ xdkpu©K0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom zó apwem {u\*¾wm ZD0dw reodum&wdkYum; ocFg&u©E¨mwnf;/

þodkYvQif þ cE¨m (5)yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf wnfhwnfhMunfhjcif; apmif;iJhMunfhjcif;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\/ xdkodkY wnfhwnfhMunfh&m apmif;iJhMunfh&mç tb,frnf aom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g wpfpkHwpfOD;onf wnfhwnfhMunfhavoenf;? tb,frnfaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g wpfpkH wpfOD;onf apmif;iJhMunfhavoenf;ç wnfhwnfhMunfhaom apmif;iJhMunfhaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g wpfpkHwpfOD; onf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ cE¨m (5)yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;rQomwnf;/

(r-|-1-267-268/ sD-|-1-175/ oH-|-3-227/ tbd-|-2-342/)

þodkY wnfhwnfhMunfh&m apmif;iJhMunfh&mç pu©K0dnmPf0,f cE¨m (5)yg;wdkY xif&Sm; jzpfoGm;ykHudk çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkifaomf toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfayNyD/ odkYaomf pu©K0dnmPfonf a&S;u yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; rygbJvnf; rjzpfEdkif/ wpfzef yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfu b0ifudk vnfapcJhonf&Sdaomf &yfwefYapcJhonf&Sdaomf 0ka|modkY ra&mufbJvnf; 0DxdpdwftpOf\ &yfwefYoGm;jcif; = b0ifodkY wpfzef jyefí usqif;oGm;jcif;rnfonf r&Sdaumif;onfom jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-309-310/)

tu,fí ½lyg½kHonf twdr[EÅm½kH jzpfcJhygrl aZm (7) Budrfç wsg½kH (2) Budrftxd 0Dxdpdwfrsm; qufvufí jzpfMurnfom jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf pu©K0dnmPf pdwåu©Ptcdkuf0,f cE¨m (5)yg; xif&Sm;jzpfoGm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif --

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ | yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; jzpfcdkufç | cE¨m (5)yg;ç |
| 2/ | pu©K0dnmPf jzpfcdkufç | cE¨m (5)yg;ç |
| 3/ | orÜ#dpädKif; jzpfcdkufç | cE¨m (5)yg;ç |
| 4/ | oEÅD&P jzpfcdkufç | cE¨m (5)yg;ç |
| 5/ | 0ka|m jzpfcdkufç | cE¨m (5)yg;ç |
| 6/ | aZm toD;toD; jzpfcdkufç | cE¨m (5)yg;pDç |
| 7/ | wsg½kH toD;toD; jzpfcdkufç | cE¨m (5)yg;pD -- |

þodkYvQif pdwåu©Pwdkif;ç cE¨m (5)yg;pD toD;toD; jzpfoGm;Mu\/ ,if;cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYudk pdwåu© Pwdkif;0,f [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif çPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkif 0dyóem

½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifygu wnfhwnfhMunfh&m apmif;iJhMunfh&mç toar®m[orÜZOf jzpfayNyD/ xdkaMumifh pu©K 0dnmPftcdkufç cE¨m (5)yg; jzpfykHudk zGifhqdkxm;aom t|uxmpum;udk t&dyfjyvQif taumifxifap aom Oyvu©Penf; edsóeenf;[k rSwfyg/

##### yÍösGg&m0ZÆef; tcdkufü cE¨m (5) yg; ----

1/ yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;\ rSD&m[s,0w¬KESifh ½lyg½kHum; ½lyu©E¨mç 2/ yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfum; 0dnmPu©E¨mç

3/ ,if;yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfESifh ,SOfaom onmum; onmu©E¨mç 4/ ,if;yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfESifh ,SOfaom a0semum; a0semu©E¨mç

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

5/ ,if;yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwfESifh ,SOfaom zó-apwem-{u\*¾wm-ZD0dw-reodum&-0dwuf-0dpm&- t"darmu© - þ (8)vkH;wdkYum; ocFg&u©E¨m --

þodkYvQif cE¨m (5)yg; jzpfayonf/ usef0DxdpdwfwdkYçvnf; enf;rSD;í odygav/

þum; emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0Dxdac:onfh pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum; xm;aom usrf;\*eftqdktrdefYtcsKdUudk aumufEkwfazmfjycsuf jzpfonf/

#### tvGefcJ,Of;aom vkyfief;&yf

pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom pdwf+apwoduf = emrfw&m;wdkYudk emrf Ce ac:onfh emrfwkH;emrfcJudk NydKuGJoGm;atmif çPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY çPftjrif qdkufatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;a&;rSm vG,fulaom vkyfief;udpö&yfum; r[kwfygay/ odkYaomf om0uwdkY onf odrf;qnf;½IyGm;íum; &&SdEdkifMuonfom jzpfayonf/ rdvdE´yO§mygVdawmfç vm&Sdaom pum;&yf udk t,ltq vGJrSm;awmfrlMuojzifh ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk om0uwdkYonf ½Ií r&Edkif[k ajymqdkMujcif; jzpfayonf/ oHo, uif;&Sif;oGm;ap&eftwGuf t|omvdeDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufESifh rdvdE´yO§m ygVdawmf\ tqdktrdefYudk atmufwGif azmfjytyfygonf/

£aroÍö ye zóyÍörumeH "r®meH yg#da,uúH yg#da,uúH 0dedaAÇm\*H uwGm ynwdå H Os¨&rmaee b\*0wm skuú&H uwH/ emem OsumeO§d ememawvmeH 0g {ubmZae yu©dydwGm sd0oH edr®xdwmeH 0PÖ-\*E¨-&omeH emewm, sdoGm 0g Cm,dwGm 0g om,dwGm 0g ememu&PH ouúm ba0,s çwHk?

{0H oaEÅyd wH skuú&EdÅ 0kwåH/ or®morÁKas¨e ye £aroH t½lyDeH pdwåapwodumeH "r®meH {um&r®aP y0wårmemeH yg#da,uúH yg#da,uúH 0dedaAÇm\*H uwGm ynwdå H Os¨&rmaee twdskuú&H uwH/ awem[ **tm,o®m em\*aoeaw¬a&m** ----

skuú&H r[m&mZ b\*0wm uwEdÅ/ ud H baEÅ em\*aoe b\*0wm skuú&H uwEdÅ¿

skuú&H r[m&mZ b\*0wm uwH? ,H £aroH t½lyDeH pdwåapwodumeH "r®meH {um&r®aP y0wårmemeH 00w¬meH tu©mwH ]]t,H zaóm? t,H a0sem? t,H onm? t,H apwem? £sH pdwå}}EÅd/

MoyrH® baEÅ ua&m[Dwd/

,xm r[m&mZ aumpdas0 yk&daom em0g, orksH´ taZgm\*ga[wGm [w¬yka#e OsuH \*a[wGm Zd0Sg, om,dwGm Zmae,s Ek acg r[m&mZ aom yk&daom ]]£sH \*\*Fg, OsuH? £sH ,rkem, OsuH?

£sH tpd&0wd,m OsuH? £sH o&bk,m OsuH? £sH r[d,m Osu}}EÅd/ skuú&H baEÅ ZmedwkEdÅ/

wawm skuú&w&H acg r[m&mZ b\*0wm uwH? ,H £aroH t½lyDeH pdwåapwodumeH "r®meH/ y / £sH pdwå}}EÅd/ (tbd-|-1-186-187/ rdvdE´yO§m-94/)

þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; oabmw&m;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

emrfw&m;wdkYudk çPfjzifhydkif;jcm;,l&m odrf;qnf;&mçvnf;aumif; 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&mç vnf;aumif; b0ifponfh 0DxdrS tvGwfjzpfaom 0DxdrkwfpdwfwdkYçvnf;aumif; pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif; twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom 0DxdpdwftpOfwdkYwGif pdwåu©Pwdkif;çvnf;aumif; zóvQif ig;ckajrmuf &Sdaom zóyÍöruw&m;wdkYudk wpfenf;qdk&aomf zóyÍöruw&m; OD;aqmifonfh emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfaMumif;udk a&S;wGif &Sif;jycJhNyD; jzpf\/

pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ç wnf&SdMuukefaom þ zóyÍöruw&m;pkwdkYudk toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJjcm;pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKawmfrlvsuf zó a0sem onm apwem 0dnmPfpaom trnfemr ynwfrsm;udk xkwfaqmifjyawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf cJ,Of;pGm jyKvkyftyfaom vkyfief;&yfudk jyKawmf rltyfygayNyD? Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmif qdkayOD;tHh/

wpfckwnf;aom cGuftwGif;ç tqif; teHY t&om trsKd;rsKd;&Sdaom a&trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk xnfhí wpfaeYywfvkH; arTaESmufxm;onfqdkMuygpdkY/ ajryJqD ESrf;qD 0ufqD paom tqif; teHY t&om trsKd;rsKd; &Sdaom qDwdkYudkvnf; cGufwpfcktwGif;ç xnfhí wpfaeYywfvkH; arTaESmufxm;onf qdkMupdkY/ wpfckwnf; aom cGufç xnfhí wpfaeYywfvkH; arTaESmufxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom txl;xl;aom a&wdkY\aomfvnf; aumif;ç txl;xl;aom qDwdkY\aomfvnf;aumif; tqif; teHY t&omwdkY\ wpfckESifhwpfck rwl xl;axG uGJjym;rI &Sdonf\tjzpfaMumifh rsufpdjzifh Munfhíaomfvnf;aumif;ç ESmacgif;jzifh erf;íaomfvnf;aumif;ç vQmjzifhvsufíaomfvnf;aumif; wpfckESifhwpfck rwluGJjym;rIudk jyKvkyfaMumif; jzpfonfh xl;jcm;csufudk odjcif;iSm wwfaumif;onf jzpfwef&mao;\/

«««««½kyfwdkY\"r®wmonf ½kyfuvmyf ac:onfh trIefrsm;taejzifhom jzpf½dk;"r®wm&Sdojzifh a&[lonfrSm qD[lonfrSm tmayg"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpf\/ ½kyfwdkYonf tcsif;csif; 0dyÜ,kwåw&m;rsm;om jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ç wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;ESifh tjcm; ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ç wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf aygif;pyfrI

,SOfwGJrI r&Sday/ odkYtwGuf çPfynmrsufpd &SdolwdkY\ tzdkYrSmrl wpfckwnf;aom cGufç xnfhí wpfaeY ywfvkH; arTaESmufxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom txl;xl;aom a&wdkY\aomfvnf;aumif; txl;xl;aom qDwdkY\ aomfvnf;aumif; tqif; teHY t&omwdkY\ wpfckESifh wpfck rwl xl;axGuGJjym;rI &Sdonf\tjzpfaMumifh rsufpdjzifh Munfhíaomfvnf;aumif; ESmacgif;jzifh erf;íaomfvnf;aumif; vQmjzifhvsufíaomf vnf;aumif; wpfckESifhwpfck rwluGJjym;rIudk jyKvkyfaMumif; jzpfonfh xl;jcm;csufudk odjcif;iSm wwfaumif; onf jzpfwef&mao;\[k qdkvdk&if; jzpfayonf/»»»»»

þodkYodjcif;iSm wwfaumif;ygaomfvnf; xdkodjcif;udk skuú& = cJ,Of;pGmjyKtyf\[lí = jyKEdkifcJ\ [lí rdvdE´yO§mç t&Sifem\*aoerax&f rdefYqdkawmfrltyfcJhavNyD/ or®morÁKs¨ bk&m;&Sifonfum; wpfckwnf;aom tm½kHç jzpfay:í aeMuukefaom þ pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudk çPfawmfjrwfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKí -- ]]þum; zóç þum; a0semç þum; onmç þum; apwemç þum; 0dnmPf}} - þodkY ponfjzifh trnfemrynwfudk xkwfaqmif jyawmfrl\/ xdkodkY trnfemrynwfudk xkwfaqmifjyawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf tvGefcJ,Of;pGm jyKtyf aom trIudk jyKawmfrltyfygayNyD/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

«««««yxr r[mukodkvfpdwf[laom raemsGg&duaZmpdwåu©P wpfckwpfck twGif;ç çPf yDwd ESpfrsKd; vkH; yg0ifojzifh pdwf+apwoduf[laom emrfw&m; (34)vkH; &Sd\/ xdkpdwfapwodufwdkYonf {ukyÜgs paom vu©Pmav;yg;ESifhnDpGm twljzpf twlcsKyfí wlaom rSD&m0w¬K½kyfvnf;&Sdvsuf (= [s,0w¬K½kyf wpfckwnf;udkom rSDjzpfMuvsuf) tm½kH wpfckudkyif 0dkif;vsuf tm½kHjyKMuav&m oAÁnKwçPfawmf&Sif or®morÁKs¨ bk&m;&Sifom r[kwfcJhygvQif ]]þoabmum; zóç þoabmum; a0sem}} ponfjzifh om0uwdkY\ cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí od&SdzdkY&ef trnfemrynwfwifvsuf a[mMum;jyoawmfrljcif;iSm rnfonfh wpfpkHwpfckaom avmu"mwfenf;ESifhrQ a&S;uvnf; rjzpfcJh? ,ckvnf; rjzpfEdkif? aemufaemiftcg urÇmtqufqufçvnf; jzpfEdkifvdrfhrnf r[kwfay/ xdkaMumifh emrnfausmf t&Sifem\*aoerax&fjrwf u sg,um rdvdE´ r[m&mZmtm; þ t"dyÜg,fxif&Sm;atmif orks´&m0,f jrpfBuD;ig;oG,frS pD;0ifvm aom a&udk Oyrmjyvsuf atmufygtwdkif; rdeYfMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/»»»»»

]]sg,umawmf rdvdE´ r[m&mZm ...jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tvGefcJ,Of;pGm jyKtyfaom trIudk jyKtyfygayNyD/

t&Sifbk&m; em\*aoe ...jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tb,fuJhodkYaom tvGefcJ,Of;pGm jyKtyfaom trIudk jyKtyfygoenf;/

sg,umawmf rdvdE´ r[m&mZm ...jrwfpGmbk&m;onf wpfckwnf;aom tm½kHç NydKifwl jzpfay:í aeMuaom emrfw&m;jzpfukefaom þpdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYudk --

þtm½kHudk awGUxdjcif; oabmw&m;onf zównf;? þtm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif; oabmw&m;onf a0semwnf;? þtm½kHudk rSwfom;jcif; oabmw&m;onf onmwnf;? þaphaqmfjcif; oabmw&m;onf apwemwnf;?

þtm½kHudk ,lwwf (= odwwf) aom oabmw&m;onf pdwfwnf;/

þodkYvQif trnfemrynwfudk xkwfaqmifvsuf tMuif wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudk toD;toD; ydkif;jcm; jcif;udk jyKvsuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyf\? xdkodkY ydkif;jcm;vsuf a[mMum;awmfrljcif;[laom tvGef cJ,Of;pGm jyKtyfaom trIudk jyKawmfrltyfygayNyD/

t&Sifbk&m; ...Oyrmudk jyKawmfrlygOD;avmh/

sg,umawmf rdvdE´ r[m&mZm ...wpfpkHwpfOD;aom a,mufsm;onf avS oabFmjzifh orks´&m wGif;odkY csif;eif;ouf0ifí vufckyfjzifh a&udk cyf,lí vQmjzifh vsufMunfhcJhaomf --

þa&onf \*\*Fgjrpfa&wnf;? þa&onf ,rkemjrpfa&wnf;? þa&onf tpd&0wd jrpfa&wnf;? þa&onf o&bk jrpfa&wnf;? þa&onf r[d jrpfa&wnf;?

þodkYvQif xdk a,mufsm;onf odEdkif&mygoavm/

t&Sifbk&m; em\*aoe ...od&SdzdkY&ef cJ,Of;pGm jyKtyfygay\/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

sg,umawmf rdvdE´ r[m&mZm ...wpfckwnf;aom tm½kHç NydKifwl jzpfay:í aeMuukefaom emrfw&m;jzpfMuukefaom þ pdwf+apwodufw&m;wdkYudk --

þtm½kHudk awGUxdjcif; oabmw&m;onf zównf;/ y /

þtm½kHudk ,lwwf (= odwwf)aom oabmw&m;onf pdwfwnf; -- þodkYvQif trnfemrynwf udk xkwfaqmifvsuf tMuif wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudk toD;toD; ydkif;jcm;jcif;udk jyKvsuf a[mMum;awmf rltyf\/ xdkodkY ydkif;jcm;vsuf a[mMum;awmfrljcif;[laom tvGefcJ,Of;pGm jyKtyfaomtrIudk bk&m;&Sif onf jyKawmfrltyfygayNyD/ (rdvdE´yO§m-94/)

þtxufyg ygVdawmft|uxmwdkY\ tqdktrdefYum; -- wpfckwnf;aom tm½kHudk tm½kHjyKí NydKifwl jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk ]]þum; zóç þum; a0sem}} ponfjzifh wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudk çPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmvsuf trnf emrynwfudk xkwfaqmifvsuf ynwfwifum bk&m;&Sif

\ a[mMum;awmfrlcsufrSm tvGefcJ,Of;aom vkyfief;&yf jzpfaMumif;udkom rdefYqdkjcif; zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfay onf/ om0uwdkYonf pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ç wnf&SdMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk ½Ií r&Edkif[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfum; r[kwfay/ þtcsufudk tav;teuf oabmaygufEdkif&rnf jzpfonf/ t,ltq vGJrSm;oGm;ygu usifhpOfvnf; vGJrSm;oGm;Edkifayonf/ odkYtwGuf vkyfief;cGifESifh ywfoufvm vQif t,ltq rvGJrSm;rd&ef txl;owdjyK&rnf jzpfayonf/

þtxufyg t|omvdeD t|uxmpum;&yf0,f --

or®morÁKas¨e ye £aroH t½lyDeH pdwåapwodumeH "r®meH {um&r®aP y0wårmemeH yg#da,uúH yg#da,uúH 0dedaAÇm\*H uwGm ynwdå H Os¨&rmaee twdskuú&H uwH/ (tbd-|-1-186/)

or®morÁKs¨bk&m;&Sifonf tm½kHwpfckwnf;ç tm½kHjyKvsuf jzpfay:aeMuukefaom emrfw&m;pk wdkY\ç pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;çç toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudk oAÁnKwçPfawmfjrwfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKí ]]þum; zóç þum; a0semç þum; onmç þum; apwemç þum; 0dnmPf}} þodkYponfjzifh ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ trnfemr ynwfudkxkwfaqmifvsuf ynwfwifum bk&m;&Sif\ a[mMum;awmfrlcsufrSm tvGefcJ,Of;aom vkyfief;&yfudk jyKawmfrltyfonfrnfaMumif; zGifhqdkcsufrSm txl; tav;\*½kjyKí rSwfom;xm;&rnfh tcsufyif jzpfayonf/

# 2222

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

### pdwfydkif;qdkif&m odrSwfp&m

#### avmuDpdwfom

0doks¨dr\*¾t|uxm skwd,wGJ (223) ç zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcH tm½kH jzpfMuukefaom pdwfwdkYrSm avmuD pdwf-apwoduf w&m;pkwdkYom jzpfaMumif; txufç &Sif;vif; wifjycJh\/ þwGif wd[dwf ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ 0dyóemçPfjzifh ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnfh okH;oyfEdkifonfh pdwf trsKd;tpm;wdkYudk tbd"r®mtajccHynm tm;enf;olwdkYtwGuf tusOf;csKyfí azmfjytyfygonf/

#### psmefr&aom wd[dwf ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfEdkif &Edkifaom pdwfrsm;

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ | tukodkvfpdwf | -- | 12 - rsKd; |
| 2/ | [odwkyÜgsfMuOfaom t[dwfpdwf | -- | 17 - rsKd; |
| 3/ | r[mukodkvfpdwf | -- | 8 - rsKd; |
| 4/ | r[m0dygufpdwf  tm;vkH;aygif;aomf | --  -- | 8 - rsKd;  45 - rsKd; |

**psmef&aom wd[dwf ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfEdkif &Edkifaom pdwfrsm;**

1/ tukodkvfpdwf -- 12 - rsKd;

2/ [odwkyÜgsfMuOfaom t[dwfpdwf -- 17 - rsKd;

3/ r[mukodkvfpdwf -- 8 - rsKd;

4/ r[m0dygufpdwf -- 8 - rsKd;

5/ rdrd &&Sdaom psmef odkYr[kwf ormywf (8)yg;vkH; &cJhaomf r[\*¾Kwfpsmef -- 9 - rsKd; tm;vkH;aygif;aomf -- 54 - rsKd; wnf;/

tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf tmemygepwkw¬psmefrQwdkif½kHom &&SdoljzpfvQif pwkuúenf; t& ,if;psmefav;yg;udk txufyg psmefr&ykxkZef &Edkifaom pdwftrsKd;tpm; (45)wGif xyfaygif;yg/ (49)yg;wnf;/ yÍöuenf;jzifh tm;xkwfí yÍörpsmefqdkufaomf psmefig;yg; aygif;xnfhygu &Edkifaom pdwftrsKd;tpm;rSm (50)wnf;/ tu,fí ormywf (8)yg;vkH; &&SdcJhygrl ,if; ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudkyg xyfaygif;yg/ pwkuúenf; jzpfaomf (53) yÍöuenf; jzpfaomf (54)yg;wdkYwnf;/

þtxufyg pdwftrsKd;tpm;wdkYrSm toifolawmfaumif;\ 0dyóemçPfjzifh tZgwåwGif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnfh pdwfw&m;wdkYyif jzpfMuonf/ A[ds¨wGifvnf; A[ds¨csif; wlnDí omref aygif;pk csKHiHkvsuf tvm;wlyif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnfom jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf ,if; pdwftrsKd;tpm;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm azmfjytyfygonf/

#### tukodkvfpdwf (12) rsKd;

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ avmbrlpdwf  2/ asgorlpdwf | --  -- | 8 - rsKd;  2 - rsKd; |
| 3/ arm[rlpdwf | -- | 2 - rsKd; |
| tm;vkH;aygif;aomf tukodkvfpdwf | -- | 12 - rsKd; wnf;/ |

#### avmbr„pdwf (8) rsKd;

tm½kHç wG,fwmwyfrufrI avmb taMumif;&if;cHaompdwf

1/ aomreóo[\*kwf sd|d\*worÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck = 0rf;ajrmufjcif; aomreó a0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom rSm;aom cH,lcsuf (= rdpämsd|d) ESifh ,SOfaom wdkufwGef;rI r&Sdaom tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

2/ ...wdkufwGef;rI &Sdaom oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

3/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf sd|d\*worÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck = vspfvsL ½Ijcif; Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom rSm;aom cH,lcsuf (= rdpämsd|d) ESifh ,SOfaom wdkufwGef;rI r&Sdaom tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

4/ ...wdkufwGef;rI &Sdaom oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

5/ aomreóo[\*kwf sd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck = 0rf;ajrmufjcif; aomreó a0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom rSm;aom cH,lcsuf (= rdpämsd|d) ESifh r,SOfaom wdkufwGef;rI r&Sdaom tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

6/ ...wdkufwGef;rI &Sdaom oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

7/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf sd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck = vspfvsL ½Ijcif; Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom rSm;aom cH,lcsuf (= rdpämsd|d) ESifh r,SOfaom wdkufwGef;rI r&Sdaom tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

8/ ...wdkufwGef;rI &Sdaom oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

þonfwdkYum; avmbvQif taMumif;&if;cH &SdMuukefaom avmbrlpdwf (8)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

«««««**rSwfcsuf** -- a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY ,if;avmbrlpdwfwdkYudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&mç vG,fulrI&Sdap&ef &nfoefí sd|d\*w orÜ,kwfpdwf av;rsKd; sd|d\*w 0dyÜ,kwfpdwf av;rsKd;wdkYudk tpOftwdkif; azmfjyxm;jcif; jzpfygonf/»»»»»

#### asgor„pdwf (2) rsKd;

zsufqD;vdkjcif; ysufpD;apvdkjcif; asgovQif taMumif;&if;cH &Sdaompdwf

1/ asgreóo[\*kwf y#dCorÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck = pdwfrcsrf;omrI asgreóa0semESifh twlwuGjzpfaom pdwfcufxefMurf;wrf;rI y#dC (= asgo) ESifh ,SOfaom wdkufwGef;rI r&Sdaom tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

2/ ...wdkufwGef;rI &Sdaom oocFg&du pdwfwpfck? þonfwdkYum; asgorlpdwf (2)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

#### arm[r„pdwf (2) rsKd;

todrSm;rI arm[vQif taMumif;&if;cH &Sdaompdwf

1/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf 0dpdudpämorÜ,kwf pdwfwpfck = vspfvsL½IrI Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom odkYavm odkYavm awG;awm,kHrSm;rI 0dpdudpämESifh ,SOfaom pdwfwpfck?

2/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf Os¨pöorÜ,kwf pdwfwpfck = vspfvsL½IrI Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom pdwfysHUvGifhrI Os¨pöESifh ,SOfaom pdwfwpfck?

þonfwdkYum; arm[rlpdwf (2)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

þwGif tukodkvfpdwf (12)rsKd; NyD;\/ ,if; tukodkvfpdwfwdkYonf 0DxdpdwftpOftwGif;ç aZmudpöudk aqmif&GufMu\/

#### t[dwfpdwf (18) rsKd;

avmb asgo arm[[laom tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if; [dwfokH;yg;ç tavmb tasgo tarm[[laom ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if; [dwfokH;yg; -- þ[dwf (6)yg;wdkYESifh r,SOfaom pdwfrsm;udk t[dwfpdwf[k ac:onf/ ,if; t[dwfpdwfwdkYç --

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ | t[dwf tukov0dygufpdwf | -- | 7 - rsKd; |
| 2/ | t[dwf ukov0dygufpdwf | -- | 8 - rsKd; |
| 3/ | t[dwfBud,mpdwf | -- | 3 - rsKd; |
|  | tm;vkH;aygif; | -- | 18 - rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ |

#### t[dwf tukov0dygufpdwf (7) rsKd;

1/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf pu©K0dnmPfpdwf = Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom pu©K0w¬K½kyfudk rSDjzpfí ½lyg½kHudk odaompdwf (jrifodpdwf)?

2/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf aomw0dnmPfpdwf = Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom aomw0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí os´g½kHudk odaompdwf (Mum;odpdwf)?

3/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf Cme0dnmPfpdwf = Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom Cme0w¬K½kyfudk rSDjzpfí \*E¨m½kHudk odaompdwf (eHodpdwf)?

4/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf Zd0Sg0dnmPfpdwf = Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuGjzpfaom Zd0Sg0w¬K½kyfudk rSDjzpfí &om½kHudk odaompdwf (t&omodpdwf)?

5/ sku©o[\*kwf um,0dnmPfpdwf = udk,fqif;&Jjcif; sku©a0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom um, 0w¬K½kyfudk rSDjzpfí azm|AÁm½kHudk odaompdwf (xdodpdwf)?

6/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf orÜ#d pädKif;pdwf = Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom tm½kHudk vufcHaompdwf? 7/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf oEÅD&Ppdwf = Oayu©ma0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom tm½kHudk pkHprf;aompdwf?

þpdwf (7)rsKd;wdkYum; tvdkr&Sdtyf rESpfouftyf rjrwfEdk;tyfaom ted|m½kHESifh awGUMuHK&m0,f

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

0DxdpdwfwdkY\ twGif;0,f yÍö0dnmPfç orÜ#d pädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç wsg½kHudpörsm;udk &Gufaqmifvsuf jzpfay: vmMuaom tukodkvf\ tusKd;jzpfukefaom tukov0dygufpdwfwdkYwnf;/ ted|m½kHrsm;udk a&S;tukodkvf uHaMumifhom awGUMuHK&ojzifh ted|m½kHESifh qHkcdkuf jzpfay:vmMuaom ,if;pdwfwdkYrSmvnf; tukov- 0dyguf = tukodkvf\ tusKd;w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu&onf/

#### t[dwf ukov0dygufpdwf (8) rsKd;

1/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf pu©K0dnmPfpdwfç 2/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf aomw0dnmPfpdwfç 3/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf Cme0dnmPfpdwfç 4/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf Zd0Sg0dnmPfpdwfç

5/ okco[\*kwf um,0dnmPfpdwf (um,duokca0semESifh ,SOf\/)ç 6/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf orÜ#dpädKif;pdwfç

7/ aomreóo[\*kwf oEÅD&Ppdwf (aomreóa0semESifh ,SOf\/)ç 8/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf oEÅD&Ppdwf --

þ (8)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYonf £|m½kH twd£|m½kH[laom tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfoufjrwfEdk;tyfaom aumif;jrwfaom tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;ESifh awGUqHk&m0,f jzpfay:vmMuaom 0DxdpdwfwdkY\twGif;ç yÍö0dnmPfç orÜ#d pädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç wsg½kH udpöwdkYudk &Gufaqmifvsuf jzpfay:vmMuaom a&S;ukodkvfuH\ tusKd; 0dygufpdwfwdkY jzpfMuonf/ £|m½kH twd£|m½kHwdkYudk a&S;ukodkvfuHaMumifhom awGUMuHK&ojzifh ,if; aumif;jrwfaom tm½kHwdkYESifh awGUqHkcdkuf jzpfay:vmMuaom ,if; pdwfwdkYrSmvnf; a&S;ukodkvfuH\ tusKd; = ukov0dygufwdkYom jzpfMu&onf/

#### yÍö0dnmPf\ udpö

1/ pu©K0dnmPf\ sóeudpö = ½lyg½kHudk jrifjcif;udpöç

2/ aomw0dnmPf\ o0eudpö = os´g½kHudk Mum;jcif;udpöç

3/ Cme0dnmPf\ Cm,eudpö = \*E¨m½kHudk eHjcif; (erf;½SLjcif;) udpöç 4/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ om,eudpö = &om½kHudk vsufodjcif;udpöç

5/ um,0dnmPf\ zkoeudpö = xdodjcif;udpö -- þudpö toD;toD;udk qdkvdkayonf/

«««««**rSwfcsuf** -- tukov0dyguf Oayu©moEÅD&Ppdwfonf tyg,fav;bkHç tyg,fom; owå0gwdkY\ y#oE¨dudpö b0ifudpö pkwdudpöwdkYudkvnf; &Gufaqmifay;Edkifao;\/ ukov0dyguf Oayu©mo[\*kwf oEÅD&Ppdwfonf umrok\*wdbkH0,f 0rf;wGif;uef; paomvlom;wdkY\vnf;aumif; ajrç rDSjzpfMuukef aom 0dedygwdutol&mewfwdkY\vnf;aumif; y#doE¨dudpö b0ifudpö pkwdudpöwdkYudkvnf; &Gufaqmif ay;Edkifao;\/ aMumif;-usKd;-quf y#dpöorkyÜgsfydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg tu,fí rdrdonf tyg,fodkY a&mufcdkuf 0dedygwdu tol&m ponfjzpfcdkufwdkYç rdrd\ y#doaE¨ b0if pkwdwdkY0,f emrfw&m; rnfha&GU rnfrQ &Sdonfudk a&wGufMunfh&m vufawGU½IMunfh&mç owdjyK&rnfh tcsufwpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ ,if; Oayu©moEÅD&P y#doaE¨ b0if pkwdwdkY0,f emrfw&m;rsm;rSm (pdwf+apwodufwdkYrSm) (11)vkH;om &SdMu ayonf/ aoaocsmcsm qef;ppfí ½I&ef jzpfonf/»»»»»

emrfur®|mef;ydkif; - t½lyy&d\*¾[tcef;

#### t[dwf ud&d,mpdwf (3) yg;

þpdwfwdkYum; jyKumrwå pdwfom jzpfMu\? taMumif;vnf;r[kwf tusKd;vnf; r[kwfaom pdwfwdkYwnf;/ þpdwfrsm;aMumifh aemufxyf rnfonfh tusKd;wpfpkHwpf&mrQvnf; rjzpfay:vmEdkifay/

1/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;pdwf? 2/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf raemsGg&m0ZÆef;pdwf? 3/ aomreóo[\*kwf [odwkyÜgsfpdwf?

1/ yÍösGg&m0ZÆef;um; -- pu©KsGg& ponfh xdkxdk sGg&ç xifvmaom ½lyg½kHponfh xdkxdk tm½kHudk qifjcifaompdwf jzpf\? Oayu©ma0semESifh ,SOf\/

2/ raemsGg&m0ZÆef;um; raemsGg&ç xifvmaom tm½kHudk qifjcifaompdwf jzpf\? Oayu©ma0semESifh

,SOf\/ pu©KsGg& paom yÍösGg&0,f ,if;pdwfonf tm½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfaom 0ka|mudpöudk &Gufaqmifonf/

3/ [odwkyÜgsfpdwf = &[EÅm t&SifjrwfBuD;wdkY\ oEÅmef0,f jyHK;&TifrIudk jzpfapaom pdwfwpfrsKd;yif jzpf\/ aomreóa0semESifh ,SOf\/ odkYaomf xdkjyHK;&Tifpdwf0,f tavmb tasgo tarm[ w&m;rsm; r,SOfMuojzifh þpdwfonf t[dwf[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ &[EÅm t&Sifjrwf BuD;wdkYonf aomreó r[mBud,mpdwfwdkYjzifhvnf; jyHK;&TifawmfrlMuonfom jzpfMu\/ ,if; r[mBud,mpdwfwdkYçum; tavmb tasgo tarm[wdkY xdkufovdk ,SOfwGJMu\/

odkYtwGuf þ[odwkyÜgsfpdwf wpfrsKd;um; wd[dwfykxkZef tqifhwGifom &Sdaeao;aom toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;\ 0dyóemçPf\ t½IcH tm½kH pm&if;wGif ryg0if[k od&Sdygav/

toifolawmf aumif;\ oEÅmef0,f [odwkyÜgsfpdwf rygaom (17)rsKd;aom t[dwfpdwfwdkYom xdkufovdk jzpfEdkifMuayonf/ þwGif t[dwfpdwf (18)rsKd; NyD;\/

#### r[mukodkvfpdwf (8) rsKd;

1/ aomreó o[\*kwf çPorÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck = aomreóa0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom çPfESifh ,SOfaom wdkufwGef;rI r&Sdaom tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

2/ ...(wdkufwGef;rI &Sdaom) oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

3/ aomreó o[\*kwf çP0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck = aomreóa0semESifh twlwuG jzpfaom çPfESifh r,SOfaom wdkufwGef;rI r&Sdaom tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

4/ ...(wdkufwGef;rI &Sdaom) oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

5/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çPorÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 6/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çPorÜ,kwf oocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 7/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çP0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 8/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çP0dyÜ,kwf oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

edAÁme\*grdedy#dysg - skwd,wGJ

þonfwdkYum; umrm0p&ukodkvfpdwf = r[mukodkvfpdwf (8) rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ toifolawmfaumif;

\ Oypm&orm"de,fajrwdkifatmifaom orxbm0empdwfwdkYESifh ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom emr½lyy&dapäsçPf paom 0dyóempdwfwdkYum; þpdwf (8)rsKd;wdkYwGif tusKH;0if vsufyif &SdMu\/ sge oDv orx 0dyóem bm0emrIwdkYç aus;Zl;trsm;qkH; pdwfrsm; jzpfMuonf/ 0DxdpOfwGif aZmudpöudk &GufaqmifMuonf/ Oypm&orm"dwdkifatmifaom orxbm0empdwfESifh t&d, r\*f\ a&U Sç uyfvsuf&Sdaom a\*gMwbkwdkifatmifaom 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYum; (ykxkZefESifh aou© yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmef0,f) þr[mukodkvf raemsGg&du aZmpdwfwdkYom jzpfMuonf/

#### r[m0dygufpdwf (8) rsKd;

1/ aomreóo[\*kwf çPorÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 2/ aomreóo[\*kwf çPorÜ,kwf oocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 3/ aomreóo[\*kwf çP0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 4/ aomreóo[\*kwf çP0dyÜ,kwf oocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 5/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çPorÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

6/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çPorÜ,kwf oocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 7/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çP0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du pdwfwpfck? 8/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf çP0dyÜ,kwf oocFg&du pdwfwpfck?

þonfwdkYum; txufyg r[mukodkvfpdwfwdkY\ tusKd;jzpfaom = twdwfu jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom r[mukodkvfuHaMumifh þb00,f £|m½kH twd£|m½kH [lonhf rGefjrwfaom tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouf jrwfEdk; tyfaom tm½kHwdkYESifh awGUMuHK&m0,f 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ twGif;ç wsg½kHudpöudk &Gufaqmifvsufç y#doaE¨ tcg0,f y#doaE¨udpöudk aqmif&Gufvsufç y0wdåtcg0,f 0DxdpdwfwdkY rjzpfonfhtcdkufç b0ifudpöudk aqmif&Gufvsufç b0\ tqkH;0,f pkwdudpöudk aqmif&Gufvsuf jzpfay:vmMuaom tusKd;0dygufpdwf wdkYwnf;/ wsg½kHemrfw&m;wdkYudk ½I&mçvnf;aumif; y#doaE¨ b0if pkwd emrfw&m;wdkYudk ½I&mçvnf; aumif; toifolawmfaumif;udk,fwdkif od&Sdatmif odrf;qnf;&rnfh emrfw&m;wdkYyif jzpfMuonf/

#### ½„yg0p& ukodkvfpsmefpdwf (4) rsKd; (pwkuúenf;)

1/ 0dwuf+0dpm&+yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wmwnf;[laom psmeft\*Fg (5)yg;ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom yxrpsmef ukodkvfpdwf wpfyg;?

2/ yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wmwnf;[laom psmeft\*Fg (3)yg;ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom skwd,psmef ukodkvf pdwf wpfyg;?

3/ okc+{u\*¾wmwnf;[laom psmeft\*Fg (2)yg;ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom wwd,psmefukodkvfpdwf wpfyg;?

4/ Oayu©m+{u\*¾wmwnf;[laom psmeft\*Fg (2)yg;ESifh twlwuG jzpfaom pwkw¬psmefukodkvfpdwf wpfyg;?